



US 20150202289A1

(19) **United States**

(12) **Patent Application Publication**
Shima et al.

(10) **Pub. No.: US 2015/0202289 A1**

(43) **Pub. Date: Jul. 23, 2015**

(54) **COMBINATION THERAPY FOR THE
TREATMENT OF OCULAR NEOVASCULAR
DISORDERS**

(60) Provisional application No. 60/556,837, filed on Mar. 26, 2004.

(71) Applicant: **OPHTHOTECH CORPORATION,**
NEW YORK, NY (US)

Publication Classification

(72) Inventors: **David Shima,** Hertfordshire (GB); **Perry Calias,** Lexington, MA (US); **Anthony P. Adamis,** Hillsborough, CA (US)

(51) **Int. Cl.**
A61K 39/395 (2006.01)
A61K 31/506 (2006.01)

(21) Appl. No.: **14/610,332**

(52) **U.S. Cl.**
CPC **A61K 39/395** (2013.01); **A61K 31/506**
(2013.01)

(22) Filed: **Jan. 30, 2015**

(57) **ABSTRACT**

Related U.S. Application Data

(62) Division of application No. 14/186,149, filed on Feb. 21, 2014, now abandoned, which is a division of application No. 12/641,270, filed on Dec. 17, 2009, now Pat. No. 8,685,397, which is a division of application No. 10/926,806, filed on Aug. 26, 2004, now Pat. No. 7,759,472.

The invention features methods for treating a patient diagnosed with, or at risk of developing, a neovascular disorder by administering a PDGF antagonist and a VEGF antagonist to the patient. The invention also features a pharmaceutical composition containing a PDGF antagonist and a VEGF antagonist for the treatment or prevention of a neovascular disorder.

Figure 1 (A) Sequence of PDGF-B nucleic acid (GenBank Accession No. X62811) (SEQ ID NO: 1)

1 CCTCGCCTGC CTCCCTGGCG ACCCGCAGCC TCCCCCGCTG CCTCCCTAGG GCTCCCCCTCC
61 GCGCGCCAGC GCCCATTTTT CATTCCTTAG ATAGAGATAC TTTGCGCGCA CACACATACA
121 TACGCGCGCA AAAAGGAAAA AAAAAAAAAA AAGCCCACCC TCCAGCCTCG CTGCAAAGAG
181 AAAACCGGAG CAGCCGCAGC TCGCAGCTCG CAGCCCCCAG CCCGCAGAGG ACCGCCAGAG
241 CCGCSAGCGG GCGGSCAGAC GGACCGACGG ACTCGCGCCG CGTCCACCTG TCGGCCGGGG
301 CCAGCCGAGC GCGCAGCGGG CAGCCCGCGC GCGCGGAGCA GCCGTGCCCC CCGCCCCGGC
361 CCGCCGCCAG GGCGCACACG CTCCCGCCCC CCTACCCGGC CCGGGCGGGA GTTTGCACCT
421 CTCCTTGCCC GGGTCTCGA GCTGCCGTG CAAAGCCAAC TTTGAAAAA GTTTTTGGG
481 GGAGACTTGG GCCTTGAGGT GCCCAGCTCC GCGCTTCCG ATTTTGGGG CCTTTCCAGA
541 AAATGTTGCA AAAAAGCTAA GCGGCGGGC AGAGGAAAAC GCCCTAGGC GCGGAGTAA
601 GACGAACCAE CGACTGCCGT GTCCCTTTTC CTCTTGAGG TTGGAGTCCC CTGGGCGCCC
661 CCACACGGCT AGACGCCTCG GCTGGTTCCG GACGCAGCCC CCGGGCCGTG GATGCTGCAC
721 TCGGGCTCGG GATCCGCCCA GGTAGCGGCC TCGGACCCAG GTCCCTGCSC CAGGTCTCC
781 CCTGCCCCCC AGCGACGGAG CCGGGGCCGG GGGCGGGGGC GCGGGGGCA TCGGGGTGAG
841 CCGCGGCTGC AGAGGCCTGA GGCCTGATC GCGCGGACC CGAGCCGAGC CCACCCCCCT
901 CCCCAGCCCC CCACCCTGGC CGCGGGGGCG GCGGCTCGA TCTACGGCTT CCGGGCCCCG
961 CCGGGCCGGG CCGGGAGTCG GATGAATCG CTGCTGGGG CTCTTCTGT CTCTCTGTG
1021 CTACCTGCGT CTGGTCAGCG CCGAGGGGA CCCCATCCC GAGGAGCTT ATGAGATGCT
1081 GAGTACACAC TCGATCCGCT CCTTGATGA TCTCCAAGC CTGCTGCACG GAGACCCCG
1141 AGAGGAAGAT GGGGCCGAGT TGGACCTGAA CATGACCCG TCCCACTCTG GAGGCGAGCT
1201 GGAGAGCTTG GCTCGTGAAA GAAGGACCTT GGGTTCCTG ACCATTGCTG AGCCGGCCAT
1261 GATCGCCGAG TGCAAGACGC GCACCGAGGT GTTCGAGATC TCCCGGCCCC TCATAGACCG
1321 CACCAACGTC AACTTCTTGG TGTGCGGCC CTGTGTGGAG GTGCAGCGCT GCTCCGGCTG
1381 CTGCAACAAC CGCAACGTGC AGTCCGCCCC CACCCAGGTG CAGCTCCGAC CTGTCCAGGT
1441 GAGAAAGATC GAGATTGTGC GGAAGAAGCC AATCTTTAAG AAGGCCACGG TGACGCTGGA
1501 AGACCACCTG GCATGCAAGT GTGAGACAGT GGCAGCTGCA CGGCCTGTGA CCGGAAGCCC
1561 GGGGGGTTC CAGGAGCAGC GAGCCAAAAC GCCCCAACT CCGGTGACCA TTCGGACGGT

1621 GCGAGTCCGC CGGCCCCCA AGGGCAAGCA CCGGAAATC AAGCACACCC ATGACAAGAC
1681 GGCACCTGAAG GAGACCCCTG GAGCCTAGGG GCATCGGCAG GAGAGTGTGT GGGCAGGGTT
1741 ATTTAATATG GTATTTGCTG TATTGCCCC ATGGGGCCCT GGAGTAGATA ATATTGTTTC
1801 CCTCGTCCGT CTGTCTGAT GCCTGATCG GACGGCCAAT GGTGCCTCCC CCACCCCTCC
1861 ACGTGTCCGT CCACCCCTCC ATCAGCGGGT CTCCTCCCAG CGGCCTCCGG CTCTTGCCCA
1921 GCAGCTCAAG AAGAAAAGA AGGACTGAAC TCCATCGCCA TCTTCTTCCC TTAACTCOA
1981 GAACTTGGGA TAAGAGTGTG AGAGAGACTG ATGGGGTCCG TCTTTGGGGG AAACGGGTT
2041 CTTCCTCTGC ACCTGGCCTG GGCCACACCT GAGCGCTGTG GACTGTCTCTG AGGAGCCCTG
2101 AGGACCTCTC AGCATAGCCT GCCTGATCCC TGAACCC

Figure 1(A) Cont.

Figure 1 (B) Sequence of PDGF-B propeptide (GenBank Accession No. CAA26579) (SEQ ID NO: 2)

1 MNRCWALFLS LCCYLERLVSA EGDPIPEELY EMLSDHSIRS FDDLQELLHG DPGREDGAEI
51 DLNMTRSHSG GELESLARGR ESLGSELTIAE PAMIAECKTR TEVFEISRRL IDRTNANFLV
121 WPPCVEVQRC SGGCNRNRVQ CRPTQVQLRP VQVRKIEIVR KKPIFKKATV TLEDHLACKC
181 ETVAARFVPT RSPGSSQEQE AKTPQTRVTI RTVRVERFFK GKHRKPKHWH DKTALKETLG
241 A

Figure 1 (C) Sequence of PDGF-A nucleic acid (GenBank Accession No. X06374) (SEQ ID NO: 11)

1 TTCTTGGGGC TGATGTCCGC AAATATGCAG AATTACCGGC CGGGTCGCTC CTGAAGCCAG
61 CGCGGGGAGC GAGCGCGGCC GCGGCCAGCA CCGGGAACGC ACCGAGGAAG AAGCCCAGCC
121 CCGCCCTCC GCCCCTCCG TCCCACCCC CTACCCGGG GCCCAGGAGG CTCCCCGGCT
181 GCGGCGCGCA CTCCCTGTTT CTCTCTCTCC TGGCTGGGC TGCCTGCCTC TCCGCCTCA
241 CTGCTCGCCG GCGGCGTCC GCCAGCTCCG TGCTCCCCGC GCCACCCCTC TCCGGGCGCG
301 GCTCCCTAAG GGATGTACT GAATTTCCGC GCCACAGGAG ACCGGCTGGA GCGCCCGCCC
361 CGCGCTCCG CTCTCTCCG ASCAGCCAGC GCCTCGGGAC GCGATGAGGA CCTTGGCTTG
421 CCTGCTGCTC CTCGGCTCCG GATACCTCCG CCATGTTCTG GCCGAGGAAG CCGAGATCC
481 CCGCGAGGTG ATCGAGAGGC TGGCCCGCAG TCAGATCCAC AGCATCCCGG ACCTCCAGCG
541 ACTCCTGGAG ATAGACTCCG TAGGGAGTGA GGATTCCTTG GACACCAGCC TGAGAGCTCA
601 CGGGGTCCAC GCCACTAAGC ATGTGCCCGA GAAGCGGCCC CTGCCCATTC GGAGGAAGAG
661 AAGCATCGAG GAAGCTGCTC CCGCTGCTG CAAGACCAGG ACGGTCATTT ACGAGATTC
721 TCGGAGTCAG GTCGACCCCA CGTCCGCCAA CTTCCTGATC TGGCCCGCGT GCGTGGAGGT
781 GAAACGCTGC ACCGGCTGCT GCAACACGAG CAGTGTCAAG TSCCAGCCCT CCCGCGTCCA
841 CCACCGCAGC GTCAAGGTGG CCAAGGTGGA ATACGTCAGG AAGAGCCAA AATTAAAGA
901 AGTCCAGGTG AGGTTAGAGG AGCATTTGGA GTGCGCCTGC GCGACCACAA GCCTGAATCC
961 GGATTATCGG GAAGAGGACA CCGATGTGAG GTGAGGATGA GCGCAGGCC TTCTCTGGGA
1021 CATGSAITGA CATGGCTGT TACATTCCTG AACCTACTAT GTACGGTGCT TTATTECCAG
1081 TGTGCGGTCT TTGTTCTCCT CCGTGAAAA CTGTGTCCSA GAACACTCGG GAGAACAAG
1141 AGACAGTGC CATTTGTTTA ATGTSACATC AAGCAAGTA TTGTAGACT CCGTGAAGCA
1201 GTAAGAAGCT TCCTTGTCAA AAAGAGAGAG AGAGAGAGAG AGAGAGAAA CAAACCACA

1261 AATGACAAAA AAAAAACGGA CTCACAAAAA TATCTAAACT CGATGAGATG GAGGGTGGCC
1321 CCGTGGGATG GAAGTGCAGA GGTCTCAGCA GACIGGAIIT CTGTCCGGGT GGTACACAGT
1381 GCTTTTTTGC CGAGGATGCA GAGCCTGCTT TGGGAACGAC TCCAGAGGGG TGCTGGTGGG
1441 CTCTGCAGGG CCCGCAGGAA GCAGGAATGT CTTGGAAACC GCCACGGGAA CTTAGAAAC
1501 CACACCTCCT CGCTGTAGTA TTTAAGCCCA TACAGAAACC TTCCTGAGAG CCTTAAGTGG
1561 TTTTTTTTTT TTTTTTGT TTTTTTTT TTTTTTGT TTTTTTTTTT TTTTTTTTTT
1621 TTACACCATA AAGTGATTAT TAAGCTTCCT TTTACTCTTT GGCTAGCTTT TTTTTTTTTT
1681 TTTTTTTTTT TTTTTTTTAA TTATCTCTTG GATGACAIIT ACACCGATAA CACACAGGCT
1741 CCTCTAACTG TCAGGACAGT GCGACGGTAT TTTTCTTAGC AAGATGCAAA CIAATGAGAT
1801 GTATTAAAAA AAACATGGTA TACCTACCTA TGCATCAITT CCTAAATGTT TCTGGCTTTG
1861 TGTITCTCCC TTACCCTGCT TTATTTGTTA ATTTAAGCCA TTTTGAAAGA ACTATCGGTC
1921 AACCAATCGT ACGCCCTCCC TCGGGCACCT GCCCCAGAGC CCGTTTGTGG CTGAGTGACA
1981 ACTTGTTCCT CCGAGTGCAC ACCTAGAATG CTGTCTTCCC ACCCGGCACG TGAGATGCAT
2041 TGCCGCTTCT GTCTGTGTTG TTGGTGTGCC CTGGTGCCGT GGIGGCGGTC ACTCCCTCTG
2101 CTGCCAGTGT TTGSACAGAA CCCAAAITCT TTATTTTGG TAAGATATTG TGCTTACCT
2161 GTATTAACAG AAATGTGTGT GTGTGGTTTG TTTTTTGT AAGGTGAAGT TTGTAIGTTT
2221 ACCTAATATT ACCTGTTTTG TATACCTGAG AGCCTGCTAT GTTCTTCTT TGTGATCCA
2281 AAATTA AAAAATACCA CCAAC

Figure 1(C) Cont.

Figure 1 (D) Sequence of PDGF-A polypeptide (GenBank Accession No. CAA29677) (SEQ ID NO: 12)

1 MRTLACLILLL GCGYLAHVLA EEAEIPREVI ERLARSQTHS IRDLQRLLLEI DSVGSEDSLD
61 TSLRAHGVHA TKHVPEKEPL EIRKRSIEE AVFAVCKTRT VIYEIPESQV DPTSANFLIW
121 PPCVEVKECT GCCNTSSVRC QPSRVHHRSV KVAKVEYVRE KPFLKEVQVE LEEHLECACA
181 TTSLNPDYRE EDTDVR

Figure 2 (A) Sequence of VEGF nucleic acid (GenBank Accession No: NM 003376) (SEQ ID NO: 3)

1 TCGGGGAGGC TTGGGGCAGC CCGGTAGCTC GGAGGTGCTG GCGCTGGGGG CTAGCACCAG
61 CGCTCTGTCC GGAGGCGCAG CCGTTAGGTG GACCGGTCAG CCGACTCACC GGCCAGGSCG
121 CTCGGTGCCTG GAA'TTTCATA TTCATTGATC CCGGTTTTAT CCTCTTCTT TTTTCTTAAA
181 CATTTTTTTT TAAACTGTA TTGTTTCTCG TTTTAATTTA TTTTGTCTG CCATTCCCCA
241 CTTGAATCGG GCCGACGGCT TGGGGAGATT GCTCTACTTC CCCAARTCAC TGTGGATTTT
301 GGAAACCAGC AGAAAGAGGA AAGAGGTAGC AAGAGCTCCA GAGAGAAGTC GAGGAAGAGA
361 GAGACGGGGT CAGAGAGAGC GCGCGGGCGT GCGAGCAGCG AAAGCGACAG GGGCAAAGTG
421 AGTGACCTGC TTTTGGGGGT GACCGCCGGA GCGCGGCGTG AGCCCTCCCE CTTGGGATCC
481 CGCAGCTGAC CAGTCCCGCT GACGGACAGA CAGACAGACA CCGCCCCCAG CCCCAGCTAC
541 CACCTCCTCC CCGGCCGGCG GCGGACAGTG GAOCGCGCGG CGAGCCGCGG GCAGGGGGCG
601 GAGCCCGCGC CCGGAGGCGG GGTGGAGGGG GTCCGGGCTC GCGCGTCCG ACTGAAACTT
661 TTCCTCAAAC TTCTGGGCTG TTCTCGCTTC GGAGGAGCCG TGGTCCGCGG GGGGGAAGCC
721 GAGCCGAGCG GAGCCCGAG AAGTGCTAGC TCGGGCCGGG AGGAGCCCA GCCGGAGGAG
781 GGGGAGGAGG AAGAAGAGAA GGAAGAGGAG AGGGGGCCGC ACTGGCGACT CCGCGCTCGG
841 AAGCCGGGCT CATGACCGG TGAGGCGCGG GTGTGCGCAG ACAGTGCTCC AGCCGCGCGC
901 GCTCCCCAGG CCTTGGCCCC GCGCTCGGGC CCGGGAGGAA GAGTAGCTCG CCGAGGCGCC
961 GAGGAGAGCG GCGCCGCCCA CAGCCCGAGC CCGAGAGGGA GCGCGAGCCG CCGCGGCCCC
1021 GGTGGGGCCT CCGAAACCAT GAACTTTCCTG CTCTCTTGGG TGCATYGGAG CCTTGCCTTG
1081 CTGCTCTACC TCCACCATGC CAAGTGGTCC CAGGCTGCAC CCATGGCAGA AGGAGGAGGG
1141 CAGAATCATC ACCAAGTGGT GAAGTTCATG GATGTCTATC AGCGCAGCTA CTGCCATCEA
1201 ATCSAGACCC TGGTGGACAT CTCCAGGAG TACCCGTATG AGATCGAGTA CATCTTCAAG
1261 CCATCCCTGTG TGCCCCGTAT GCGATGCGGG GCGTCTGCA ATGACGAGGG CCTGGAGTGT
1321 GTGCCCACTG AGGAGTCCAA CATCACCATG CAGATTATGC GGATCAAACC TCACCAAGGC
1381 CAGCACATAG GAGAGATGAG CTTCCTACAG CACAACAAAT GTGAATGCAG ACCAAAGRAA
1441 GATAGAGCAA GACAAGAAA AAATCAGTT CGAGGAAAGG GAAAGGGGCA AAAACGAAG
1501 CGCAAGAAAT CCGGTATAA GTCCCTGAGC GTCCCTGTG GCGCTTCTC AGAGCGGAGA
1561 AAGCATTGTG TTGTACAAGA TCCGCAGAGG TGTAAATGTT CCTGC AAAA CACAGACTCG

1621 CGTTGCAAGG CGAGGCAGCT TGAGTAAAC GAACGTRCTT GCRGATGIGA CAAGCCGAGG
1681 CCGTGAGCCG GGCAGGAGGA ABBAGCCTCC CTCAGGGTTT CGG

Figure 2(A) Cont.

Figure 2 (B) Sequence of VEGF polypeptide (GenBank Accession No. NP_003367) (SEQ ID NO: 4)

1 MNELLSWVHW SLALLLYLHH AKWSQAAPMA EGGGQNHHEV VKFMDVYQRS YCRPIETLVD
61 IFQEYYPDEIE YIFKPSCVPL MRCGGCCNDE GLECVPTRES NITMQIMRIK PHQQQHIGEM
121 SFLQHNKCEC RPKKDRARQE EKSVEGKGEG QERKRRKSRV KWSVPCGPC SERREHLFVQ
181 DPQTCKCSCK NDSRCKARQ LELNERTCEC DKPRE

Figure 3 (A) Sequence of PDGFR- β nucleic acid (GenBank Accession No. NM 002609) (SEQ ID NO: 5)

1 GGGCCCTCAG CCTGCTGCC CAGCAGSAGC CTGTGCTGCG CCTGCCAAC GCAGACAGCC
61 AGACCCAGGG CCGCCCTCT GGGGGCTCTG CTCCTCCCGA AGGATGCTTG GGGAGTGAGG
121 CGAAGCTGGG CGCTCCTCTC CCTACAGCA GCGCCCTTCC FCCATCCCTC TGTTCCTCTG
181 AGCCTTCAGG AGCCTGCAAC AGTCCTGCCT GTCCTTCTAC TCAGCTGTTA CCCACTCTGG
241 GACCAGCAGT CTTTCTGATA ACTGGGAGAG GGCAGTAAGG ASSACTTCCT GGAGGGGGTG
301 ACTGTCCAGA GCGTGGAACT GTGCCACAC CAGAAGCCAT CAGCAGCAAG GACACCATGC
361 GGCTTCCGGG TGGGATGCCA GCTCIGGCC TCAAAGGCGA GCTGCTGTTG CTGTCTCTCC
421 TGTTACTTCT GGAACCACAG ATCTCTCAGG GCCTGGTCCT CACACCCCCG GGGCCAGAGC
481 TTGTCTCAA TGTCTCAGC ACCTTCCTTC TGACCTGCTC GGGTTCAGCT CCGGTGGTGT
541 GGGAACGGAT GTCCCAGAG CCCCCACAGG AAATGGCCAA GCGCCAGGAT GGCACCTTCT
601 CCAGCGTGTG CACACTGACC AACCTCACTG GGCTAGACAC GGGAGAATAC TTTTGCACCC
661 ACAATGACTC CCGTGGACTG GAGACCGATG AGCGGAAACG GCTCTACATC TTTGTGCCAG
721 ATCCCACCGT GGGCTTCCFC CCTAATGATG CCGAGGAACT ATTCACTTTT CTCACGGAAA
781 TAACTGAGAT CACCATTCCA TGCCGAGTAA CAGACCCACA GCTGCTGGTG ACACTGCACG
841 AGAAGAAAGG GGACGTTGCA CTGCCTGTCC CCTATGATCA CCAACGTGGC TTTTCTGGTA
901 TCTTTGAGGA CAGAGCTAC ATCTCABAAA CCACCATTGG GGACAGGGAG GTGGATTCTG
961 ATGCCCTACTA TGTCTACAGA CTCCAGGTGT CATCCATCAA CGTCTCTGTG AACGCAGTGC
1021 AGACTGTGGT CCGCCAGGGT GAGAACATCA CCCTCATGTG CATTGTGATC GGGAAATGAGG
1081 TGGTCAACTT CGAGTGGACA TACCCCCGCA AAGAAAGTGG GCGGCTGGTG GAGCCGGTGA
1141 CTGACTTCCCT CTTGGATATG CCTTACCACA TCCGCTCCAT CCTGCACATC ECCAGTCCCG
1201 AGTTAGAAGA CTCCGGGACC TACACCTGCA ATGTGACCGA GAGTGTGAAT GACCATCAGG
1261 ATGAAAAGGC CATCAACATC ACCGTGGTGG AGAGCGCTA CGTCCGGCTC CTGGGAGAGG
1321 TGGGCACACT ACAATTTGCT GAGCTGCATC GGAGCCGGAC ACTGCAGGTA GTTFTCGAGG
1381 CCTACCCACC GCGCACTGTC CTGTGGTTC AAGACAACCG CACCTTGGGC GACTCCAGCG
1441 CTGGCGAAAT CGCCCTGTCC ACGCGCAACG TGTCGGAGAC CCGSTATGTC TCAGASCTGA
1501 CACTGGTTCG CGTGAAGGTG GCAGAGSCTG GCCACTACAC CATGCGGGCC TTCATGAGG
1561 ATGCTGAGST CCAGTCTTCC TTCCASCTAC AGATCAATGT CCCTGTCCGA GTGCTGGAGC

1621 TAAAGTGAGAG CCACCCTGAC AGTGGGGAAAC AGACAGTCCG CTGTCCGTGCC CGGGGCATGC
1681 CCCAGCCGAA CATCACTCTGG TCTGCCCTGCA GAGACCTCAA AAGGTGTCCA CGTGAGCTGC
1741 CGCCCACGCT GCTGGGGAAAC AGTTCGGAAG AGGAGAGCCA GCTGGGAGACT AACGTGACGT
1801 ACTGGGAGGA GGAGCAGGAG ITTIGAGGTGG TGAGCACACT GCGTCTGCAG CACCTCCATC
1861 GGCCACTGTC GGTGCGCTGC ACGCTGGCA ACGCTGTGGG CCAGGACACG CAGGAGSTCA
1921 TCGTGGTGCC ACACCTCCTTG CCGTTTAAGG TGGTGGTGAT CTCAGCCATC CTGGCCCTGG
1981 TGGTGTCTAC CATCATCTCC CTTATCATCC TCATCATGCT TTGGCAGAAG AAGCCACGTT
2041 ACGAGATCCG ATGGAAGGTG ATTGAGTCTG TGAGCTCTGA CGGCCATGAG TACATCTACG
2101 TGGACCCCAT GCAGCTGCCC TATGACTCCA CGTGGGAGCT GCCGCGGGAC CAGCTTGTGC
2161 TGGGACGCAC CCTCGCCTCT GGGGCGTTTG GGCAGGTGGT GGAGGCCACG GCTCATGGCC
2221 TGAGCCATTC TCAGGCCACG ATGAAAGTGG CCGTCAAGAT GCTTAAATCC ACAGCCCGCA
2281 GCAGTGAGAA GCAAGCCCTT ATGTCCGAGC TGAAGATCAT GAGTCACCTT GGGCCCCACC
2341 TGAACGTGGT CAACCTGTTG GGGGCGCTGCA CCAABGGAGG ACCCATCTAT ATCATCACTG
2401 AGTACTGCCG CTACGGAGAC CTGGTGGACT ACCTCACCG CAACAACAC ACCCTCCTGC
2461 AGCACCCTC CGACAAGCGC CGCCCGCCCA GCGCGGAGCT CTACAGCAAT GCTCTGCCCC
2521 TTGGGCTCCC CCTGCCAGC CATGTGTCTT TGACCGGGGA GAGCGACGGT GGCTACATGG
2581 ACATGAGCAA GGACGAGTCC GTGGACTATG TGCCCATGCT GGACATGAAA GGAGACGTCA
2641 AATAIGCAGA CATCGAGTCC TCCAACCTACA TGGCCCTTA CGATAACTAC GTTCCCTCTG
2701 CCCCTGAGAG GACCTGCCGA GCAACTTTGA TCAACGAGTC TCCAGTGCTA AGCTACATGG
2761 ACCTCGTGGG CTTGAGCTAC CAGGTGGCCA ATGGCATGGA GTTCTGGCC TCCAAGAACT
2821 GCGTCCACAG AGACCTGGCG GCTAGGAACG TGCTCATCTG TGAAGGCAAG CTGGTCAAGA
2881 TCTGTGACTT TGGCCTGGCT CGAGACATCA TGCGGGACTC GAATTACATC TCCAAGGCA
2941 GCACCTTTTT GCCTTTAAAG TGGATGGCTC CGGAGAGCAT CTCAACAGC CTCTACACCA
3001 CCCTGAGCGA CGTGTCTCC TTCGGGATCC TGCTCTGGGA GATCTTACC TTGGGTGGCA
3061 CCCCTTACCC AGAGCTGCCC ATGAACGAGC AGTTCTACAA TGCCATCAAA CGGGGTIACC
3121 GCATGGCCCA GCCTGCCAT GCCTCCGAGC AGATCTATGA GATCATGCAG AAGTCTGGG
3181 AAGAGAAGTT TGAGATTCGG CCCCCCTCT CCCAGCTGGT GCTGCTTCTC GAGAGACTGT
3241 TGGGCGAAGG TTACAAAAG AAGTACCAGC AAGTGGATGA GGAGTTTCTG AGGAGTGACC

Figure 3(A) Cont.

3301 ACCCAGCCAT CCTTCGGTCC CAGGCCCGGT TGCCIGGGTT CCATGGCCTC CGAICTCCCC
3361 TGGACACCAG CTCCTCCTC TATACTGCCG TGCAGCCCAA TGAGGGTGAC AACGACTATA
3421 TCATCCCCCT GCCTGACCCC AAACCCGAGG TTGCTGACCA GGGCCCACTG GAGGGTTCCC
3481 CCAGCCTAGC CAGCTCCACC CTGAATGAAG TCAACACCTC CTCAACCATC TCCTGTGACA
3541 GCCCCCTGGA GCCCCAGGAC GAACCAGAGC CAGAGCCCCA GCTTGAGCTC CAGGTGGAGC
3601 CGGAGCCAGA GCTGGAACAG TTGCCGATT CGGGGTGCCTC TGCGCCTCGG GCGGAAGCAG
3661 AGGATAGCTT CCTGTAGGGG GCTGGCCCTT ACCCTGCCCT GCCTGAAGCT CCCCCCTGC
3721 CAGCACCCAG CATCTCCTGG CCTGGCCTGA CCGGGCTTCC TGTCAGCCAG GCTGCCCTTA
3781 TCAGCTGTCC CCTTCTGGAA GCTTCTGCT CCTGACGTGT TGTGCCCAA ACCCTGGGGC
3841 TGGCTTAGGA GGCAAGAAA CTGCAGGGC CGTGACCAGC CCTCTGCCTC CAGGGAGGCC
3901 AACTGACTCT GAGCCAGGT TCCCCAGGG AACTCAGTTT TCCCATAIGT AAGATGGGAA
3961 AGTTAGGCTT GATGACCCAG AATCTAGGAT TCTCTCCTG GCTGACAGGT GGGGAGACCG
4021 AATCCCTCCC TGGGAAGATT CTGGAGTTA CTGAGGTGGT AAATTAAGTT TTTCTGTTC
4081 AGCCAGCTAC CCCCAGGA ATCATAGCTC TCTCCTCGCA CTTTTATCC ACCCAGGAGC
4141 TAGGGAAGAG ACCCTAGCCT CCCTGGCTGC TGGCTGAGCT AGGGCCTAGC CTGAGCAGT
4201 GTTGCCTCAT CCAGAAGAAA GCCAGTCTCC TCCCTATGAT GCCAGTCCCT GCCTTCCCTG
4261 GCCCCAGCTG GTCTGGGGCC ATTAGGCAGC CTAATTAATG CTGGAGGCTG AGCCAAGTAC
4321 AGGACACCCC CAGCCTGCAG CCCTGCCCCA GGGCACITGG AGCACACGCA GCCAAGCAA
4381 GTGCCTGTGT CCCTGTCTT CAGGCCCACT AGTCTGGGG CTTTTCTTT ATCACTCTCA
4441 GTCTTAATCC ATCCACCAGA GTCTAGAAGG CCAGACGGGC CCCGCATCTG TGATGAGAAT
4501 GTAATGTGC CAGTGTGGAG TGGCCACGCG TGTGTGCCAG TATATGGCC TGGCTCTGCA
4561 TTGGACCTGC TATGAGGCTT TGGAGGATC CCTCACCTC TCTGGGCCTC AGTTTCCCT
4621 TCAAAAATG AATAAGTCGG ACTTATTAAC TCTGAGTGC TTGCCAGCAC TAACATTCTA
4681 CACTATTCCA GGTGGITGCA CATTGTCCA GATGAAGCAA GGCATATAC CCTAACTTC
4741 CATCTGGGG GTGAGCTGGG CTCTGGGAG ATTCCAGATC ACACATCACA CTCTGGGGAC
4801 TCAGGAACCA TGCCCCTTCC CCAGGCCCCC AGCAAGTCTC AAGAACACAG CTGCACAGG
4861 CTTGACTTAG AGTGACAGCC GGTGTCTGG AAAGCCCCAA GCAGCTGCC CAGGGACATG
4921 GGAAGACCAC GGGACCTCT TACTACCCA CGATGACCTC CGGGGGTATC CTGGGCAAAA

Figure 3(A) Cont.

4981 GGGACAAAGA GGGCAAATGA GATCACCTCC TGCAGCCCAC CACTCCAGCA CCTGTGCCGA
5041 GGTCTGCGTC GAAGACAGAA TGGACAGTGA GGACAGTTAT GTCTIGIAAA AGACAAGAAG
5101 CTTCAGATGG TACCCCAAGA AGGATGTGAG AGGTGGCCGC TTGGAGTTTG CCCCTCACCC
5161 ACCAGCTGCC CCATCCCTGA GGCAGCGCTC CATGGGGGTA TGGTTTTGTC ACTGCCCAGA
5221 CCTAGCAGTG ACATCTCATT GTCCCCAGCC CAGTGGGCAT TGGAGGTGCC AGGGGAGTCA
5281 GGGTTGTAGC CAAGACGCCC CCGCACGGGG AGGGTTGGGA AGGGGGIGCA GGAAGCTCAA
5341 CCCCTCTGGG CACCAACCCT GCATTCAGG TTGGCACCTT ACTTCCCTGG GATCCCCAGA
5401 GTTGGTCCAA GGAGGGAGAG TGGTTCTCA ATACGGTACC AAAGATATAA TCACCTAGGT
5461 TTACAAATAT TTTTAGGACT CACGTTAACT CACATTTATA CAGCAGAAAT GCTATTTTGT
5521 ATGCIGTTAA GTTTTTCTAT CTGIGTACTT TTTTTAAGG GAAAGATTTT AATATTAAAC
5581 CTGGTGCTTC TCACTCAC

Figure 3(A) Cont.

Figure 3 (B) Sequence of PDGFR-B polypeptide (GenBank Accession No. NP 002600) (SEQ ID NO: 6)

```

1  MRLPGAMPAL ALKGGHLLLS LLLLLLEPOIS QGLVVVPPGP ELVLNVSSTF VLTCSGSAPV
61  VKERMSQEPF QEMAKAQDGT FSSVLTLTNL TGLDTGEYFC THNDSRGLST DERKRLYIFV
121  DPOPTVGFLPN DABELFIFLT ETRITIPCR VTDPQLVVTL HEKKGQVALP VPDHQEGFS
181  GIFEDRSYIC KTTTGDREVD SDAYVYRLQ VSSINVSUNA VQTVVROGEN ITMCIIVIGN
241  EVVNFWEWYF RKESGRLVEP VTFDPLDMPY HIRSIHLIPS AELEDSGTYT CNVTRGVNDH
301  QDEKAINITV VESGYVRLLG EVGTLQFAEL HRSRTLQVVF EAYPFPTVLW FEDNRTLQDS
361  SAGEIALSTR NVSETRYVSE LTLVRVKVAE AGHYTMRAFH EDAEVQLSFO LGINVPVRVL
421  ELSESHPDSS EQTVRCEGRG MPQPNIIWSA CRDLKRCPRE LPPTLLGNSS EESQLETNV
481  TYWEERQEFV VVSTLRLOHV DRFLSVRCTL RNAVQQTQF VIVVPHSLPF KVVVISAILA
541  LVVLTITSLI LLIMLWQKKP RYELRWKVEI SVSSDCHEYT YVDFMQLPYD STWELPRDQL
601  VLGETLGSCA FGQVVEATAH GLSHSQATMK VAVKMLKSTA RSSEKQALMS ELKIMSHLGP
661  HLNVMNLLGA CTKGQFIYII TEYCRYGDLV DYLRNKHTF LQHNSDKRFP FSAELYSNAL
721  PVGLPLPSHV SLTGESDGGY MDMSKDESVD YVPMMDKGD VKYADIESN YMAPYDNYVP
781  SAPERTCRAT LINESPVLSY MDLVGFSYQV ANGMFPLASK NCVHEDLAAR NVLICEGKLY
841  KICDFGLARD IMRDSNYISK GSTFLPLKWM APESTFNSLY TTLSDVWSFG TLLWEIPTLG
901  GTFYFELPMN EQFYNAIKRG YRMAQPAHAS DEIYBIMQKC WEEKPEIRFP FSQLVLLER
961  LLGGGYKKKY QQVDERFLRS DHPAILRSQA RLPGFHGLRS PLDTSSVLYT AVQPNEGDMD
1021  YIIPLPDPKP EVADEGPLEG SPSLASSTLM EVVTSSTISC DSPLEPQDEP EFEPQLELQV
1081  EFEPELEQLP DSGCPAPRAE AEDSFL
    
```

Figure 3 (C) Sequence of PDGFR-A nucleic acid (GenBank Accession No. NM 006206) (SEQ ID NO: 13)

1 TTCTCCCCGC CCCCCAGTTC TTGTGGAAGT CTGGGGGTTG GGACTGGACC CCGTGATTCG
61 GTAAGAGCAA AAAGCGAAGC CGCAATUTCG ACACTGGGAG AFTCGGAGCG CAGGGAGTTF
121 GAGAGAAACT TTTATTTTGA AGAGACCAAG GTTGAGGGGG GGCTTATTC CTGACAGCTA
181 TTTACTTAGA GCAAATGATT AGTTTTAGAA GGATGGACTA TAACATTGAA TCAATTACAA
241 AACCGGGTTF TTGAGCCCAT TACTGTTGGA GCTACAGGGA GAGAACCAGG AGGAGACTGC
301 AAGAGATCAT TTGGGAAGGC CGTGGGCACG CTCTTACTC CATGTGTGGG ACATTCAATG
361 CGGAATAACA TCGGAGGAGA AGTTTCCAG AGCTATGGG ACTTCCCATC CGGCGTTCCT
421 GGTCTTAGGC TGTCTTCTCA CAGGGCTGAG CCTAATCCTC TGCCAGCTTF CATTACCCTC
481 TRTCTTCCA AATGAAAATG AAAAGTTGT GCAGCTGAAT TCATCCTTF CTCTGAGATG
541 CTFTGGGGAG AGTGAAGTGA GCTGGCAGTA CCCCATGTCT GAAGAAGASA GCTCCGATGT
601 GGAAATCAGA AATGAAGAAA ACRACAGCGG CCTTTTGTG ACGGTCTTGG AAGTGAGCAG
661 TGCCTCGGCG GCCCACACAG GGTTGTACAC TTGCTATTAC AACCACACTC AGACAGAAAG
721 GAATGAGCTT GAAGGCAGGC ACATTTACAT CTATGTGCCA GACCCAGATG TAGCCTTTGT
781 ACCTCTAGGA ATGACGGATT ATTTAGTCAT CGTGGAGGAT GATGATTCTG CCATTATACC
841 TTGTCGCACA ACTGATCCCG AGACTCCTGT AACCTTACAC AACACTCAGG GGGTGGTACC
901 TGCCCTCTAC GACAGCAGAC AGGGCTTAA TGGGACCTTC ACTGTAGGGC CCTATATCTG
961 TGAGGCCACC GTCAAAGGAA AGAAGTCCA GACCATCCA TTTAATGTT ATGCTTTAAA
1021 AGCAACATCA GAGCTGGATC TAGAAATGGA AGCTCTTAAA ACCGTGTATA AGTCAGGGGA
1081 AACGATTGTG GTCACCTGTG CTGTTTTTAA CAATGAGGTG GTTGACCTTC AATGGACTTA
1141 CCCTGCAGAA GTGAAAGGCA AAGGCATCAC AATGCTGGA GAAATCAAAG TCCCATCCAT
1201 CAAATGGTG TACACTTGA CGGTCCCGGA GGCEACGGTG AAAGACAGTG GAGATTACGA
1261 ATGTGCTGCC CGCCAGGCTA CCAGGGAGGT CAAAGAAATG AAGAAAGTCA CTATTTCTGT
1321 CCATGAGAAA GGTTCATTTG AAATCAAACC CACCTTCAGC CAGTTGGAAG CTGTCAACCT
1381 GCATGAAGTC AAACATTTG TTGTAGAGGT GCGGGCCTAC CCACCTCCA GGATATCCTG
1441 GCTGAAAAAC AATCTGACTC TGATTGAAAA TCTCACTGAG ATCACCACTG ATGTGGAAAA
1501 GATTGAGGAA ATAAGGTATC GAAGCAATTT AAAGCTGATC CGTGCTAAGG AAGAASACAG
1561 TGCCCATAT ACTATTGTAG CTCAAAATGA AGATGCTGTG AAGAGCTATA CTTTTGAAC

1621 GTTAACTCAA GTTCCTTCAT CCAITCTGGA CTTGGTCGAT GATCACCATG GCTCAACTGG
 1681 GGGACAGACG GTGAGGTGCA CAGCTGAAGG CACGCCGCTT CCTGATATTG AGTGGATGAT
 1741 ATGCAAAGAT ATTAAGAAAT GIAATAATGA AACTTCCTGG ACTATTTTGG CCAACAATGT
 1801 CTCAAACATC ATCACGGAGA TCCACITCCG AGACAGGAGT ACCGTGGAGG GCCGTGTGAC
 1861 TTTCGCCAAA GTGGAGGAGA CCAICGCCGT GCGATGCCTG GCTAAGAATC TCCTTGGAGC
 1921 TGAGAACCGA GAGCTGAAGC TGGIGGCTCC CACCCTGCGT TCTGAACTCA CGGTGGCTGC
 1981 TGCAGTCTG GTGCTGTTGG TGATTGTGAT CATCTCACTT ATTGTCTTGG TTGTCAATTTG
 2041 GAAACAGAAA CCGAGGTATG AAATGCGCTG GAGGGTCATT GAATCAATCA GCCCGGATGG
 2101 ACATGAATAT ATTTATGTGG ACCCGATGCA GCTGCCTTAT GACTCAAGAT GGGAGTTTCC
 2161 AAGAGATGGA CTAGTGCTTG GTCGGTCTT GGGGICTGGA GCGTTTGGGA AGGTGGTTGA
 2221 AGGAACAGCC TATGGATTAA GCCGGTCCCA ACCTGTCAIG AAAGTTGCAG TGAAGATGCT
 2281 AAAACCCACG GCCAGATCCA GTGAAAAACA AGCTCTCAIG TCTGAACTGA AGATAATGAC
 2341 TCACCTGGGG CCACATTTGA ACATTGTAAA CTGTCTGGGA GCCTGCACCA AGTCAGGCCC
 2401 CATTACATC ATCACAGAGT ATTGCTTCTA TGGAGATTTG GTCAACTATE TGCATAAGAA
 2461 IAGGGATAGC TTCCTGAGCC ACCACCCAGA GAAGCCAAAG AAAGAGCTGG ATATCTTTGG
 2521 ATTGAACCCT GCTGATGAAA GCACACGGAG CTATGTTATT TTAICTTTTG AAAACAATGG
 2581 TGACIACATG GACATGAAGC AGGCTGATAC TACACAGTAT GYCCCCATGC TAGAAAAGGAA
 2641 AGAGSTTTCT AAATATTCCG ACATCCAGAG ATCACTCTAT GATCGTCCAG CCTCATATAA
 2701 GAAGAAATCT ATGTTAGACT CAGAAGTCAA AAACCTCCTT TCAGATGATA ACTCAGAAGG
 2761 CCTTACTTTA TTGGATTTGT TGAGCTTCAC CTATCAAGTT GCCCGAGGAA TGGAGTTTTT
 2821 GGCTTCAAAA AATTGTGTCC ACCGTGATCT GGCTGCTCGC AACGTCCTCC TGGCACAAGG
 2881 AAAAATTGTG AAGATCTGTG ACTTTGGCCT GGCCAGAGAC ATCATGCATG ATTCGAACIA
 2941 TGTGTGCGAAA GGCAGTACCT TTCTGCCCGT GAAGTGGATG GCTCCTGAGA GCATCTTTGA
 3001 CAACCTCTAC ACCACACTGA GTGATGTCTG GTCTTATGGC ATTCTGCTCT GGGAGATCTT
 3061 TTCCCTTGGT GGCACCCCTT ACCCCGGCAT GATGGTGGAT TCTACTTTCT ACAATAAGAT
 3121 CAAGAGTGGG TACCGGATGG CCAAGCCTGA CCACGCTACC AGTGAAGTCT ACGAGATCAT
 3181 GGTGAAATGC TGGAACAGTG AGCCGGAGAA GAGACCCCTC TTTTACCACC TGAGTGAGAT
 3241 TGTGGAGAAT CTGCTGCCTG GACAATATAA AAAGAGTTAT GAAAAAATTC ACCTGGACTT

Figure 3(C) Cont.

3301 CCTGAAGAGT GACCATCCTG CTGTGGCAGC CATGCCGTGT GACTCAGACA ATGCATACAT
3361 TGGTGTCCACC TACAAAAACG AGGAAGACAA GCTGAAGGAC TGGGAGGGTG GTCTGGATGA
3421 GCAGAGACTG AGCGCTGACA GTGGCTACAT CATTCCCTCTG CCTGACATTG ACCCTGTCCC
3481 TGAGGAGGAG GACCTGGGCA AGAGGAACAG ACACAGCTCG CAGACCCTCTG AAGAGAGTGC
3541 CATTGAGACG GGTTCAGCA GTTCCACCTT CATCAAGAGA GAGGACBAGA CCATTGAAGA
3601 CATCGACATG ATGGACGACA TCGGCATAGA CTCTTCAGAC CTGGTGGGAA ACAGCTTCCT
3661 GTAAC TGCCG GAITTCGAGGG GTTCCCTTCCA CTTCTGGGGC CACCTCTGGA TCCCGTTCAG
3721 AAAACCACTT TATTGCAATG CGGAGGTTGA GAGGAGGACT TGGTTGATGT TTAAAGAGAA
3781 GTTCCCAGCC AAGGGCCTCG GGGAGCGTTC TAAATATGAA TGAAIGGGAT ATTTTGAART
3841 GAACTTTGTC AGTGTTCCT CTCGCAATGC CTCAGTAGCA TCTCAGTGGT GTGTGAAGTT
3901 TGGAGATAGA TGGATAAGGG AATAATAGGC CACAGAAGGT GAACITITIGT CTTCAAGGAC
3961 ATTGGTGAGA GTCCAACAGA CACAATTTAT ACTGCGACAG AACTTCAGCA TTGTAATTAT
4021 GTAATAACT CTAACCAAGG CTGTGTTTAG ATTGTATTAA CTATCTTCTT TGGACTTCTG
4081 AAGAGACCAC TCAATCCATC CATGTACTTC CCTCTTGAAA CCTGATGTCA CCTGCTGTG
4141 AACTTTTTAA AGAAGTGCAT GAAAAACCAT TTTTGAACCT TAAAAGGTAC TGTTACTATA
4201 GCATTTTCTT ATCTTTTTTA GTGTAAAGAG ATAAAGAAIA ATAATTAACC AACCTTGTTT
4261 AATAGATTTG GGTCAATTTAG AAGCCIGACA ACTCATTTTC ATATTGTAAT CTAIGTTTAT
4321 AATACTACTA CTGTTATCAG TAATGCTAAA TGTGTAATAA TGTAACATGA TTTCCCTCCA
4381 GAGAAAGCAC AATTTAAAAC AATCCTTACT AAGTAGGTGA TGAGTTTGAC AGTTTTTGAC
4441 ATTTATATTA AATAACATGT TTCTCIATAA AGTATGGTAA TAGCTTTAGT GAATTAATTT
4501 TAGTTGAGCA TAGAGAACAA AGTAAAAGTA GTGTIGTCCA CGAAGTCAGA ATTTTAACT
4561 GTACTGAATA GGTTCGCCAA TCCATCGTAT TAAAAACAA TTAAC TGCC TCTGAAATAA
4621 TGGGATTAGA AACAAACAAA ACTCTTAAGT CCTAAAAGTT CTCAATGTAG AGGCATAAAC
4681 CTGTGCTGAA CATAACTTCT CATGTATATT ACCCAATGGA AAATATAATG ATCAGCAAAA
4741 AGACTGGATT TGCAGAAGTT TTTTTTTTTT TTCTTCATGC CTGATGAAAG CTTTGGCAAC
4801 CCCAATATAT GIATTTTTTG AATCTAIGAA CCTGAAAAGG GTCAGAAGGA TGCCAGACA
4861 TCAGCCCTCT TCTTTCACCC CTTACCCCAA AGAGAAAGAG TTTGAAACTC GAGACCATAA
4921 AGATATICTT TAGTGGAGGC TGGATGTGCA TTAGCCTGGA TCCICAGTTC TCAAATGTGT

Figure 3(C) Cont.

4981 GYGCCAGCCA GGATGACTAG ATCCIGGGTT TCCATCCTTG AGATTCTGAA GIATGAAGTC
5041 TCAGGGAAAC CAGAGTCIGT ATTTTICTAA ACTCCCTGGC TGTTCTGATC GGCCAGTTTT
5101 CGGAAACACT GACTTAGGTT TCAGGAAGTT GCCATGGGAA ACAAATAATT TGAACITTTG
5161 AACAGGGTTG GAATTCAACC ACGCAGGAAG CCTACTATTT AAATCCTTGG CTTCAGGTTA
5221 GTGACATTTA ATGCCATCTA GCTAGCAATT GCGACCTFAA TTTAACTTTC CAGICTIAGC
5281 TGAGGCIGAG AAAGCTAAAG TTTGGTTTTG ACAGGTTTTC CAAAAGTAAA GATGCTACTT
5341 CCCACTGTAT GGGGGAGATT GAACITTCCTT CGTCTCCCGT CTTCTGCCIC CCACTCCATA
5401 CCCCCCAAG GAAAGGCATG TACAAAAATT ATGCAAITCA GIGTTCGAAG TCTCTGTGTA
5461 ACCAGCTCAG TGTTTTGGTG GAAAAACAT TTTAAGTTTT ACTGATAATT TGAGGTTAGA
5521 TGGGAGGATG AATTGICACA TCTATCCACA CTGTCAAACA GGTGGGTGTG GGTTCAITGG
5581 CATTCTTTCC AATACTGCTT AATTGCTGAT ACCATATGAA TGAAACATGG GCTGTGATTA
5641 CTGCAAICAC TGTGCFATCG GCAGATGATG CTTTGGGAAGA TGCAGAAGCA ATAATAAAGT
5701 ACTTGACTAC CTACTGGTGT AATCTCAATG CAAGCCCCAA CTTTCTTATC CAACTTTTTC
5761 ATAGTAAGTG CGAAGACTGA GCCAGATTGG CCAATTAATA ACGAAAACCT GACTAGGTTT
5821 TGTAGAGCCA ATTAGACTTG AAATACGTTT GTGTTTCTAG AATCACAGCT CAAGCATCTT
5881 GTTTATCGCT CACTCTCCCT TGTACAGCCT TATTTTGTG GTGCTTIGCA TTTTGATAIC
5941 CCTGTGAGCC TTGCATGACA TCATGAGGCC GGATGAAACT TCTCAGTCCA GCAGTTTCCA
6001 GTCCTAACAA ATGCTCCCAC CTGAATTTGT ATATGACTGC ATTTGIGGGT GTGIGTGTGT
6061 TTTGAGCAA TTCCAGATT GTTTCCITTT GGCTCCTGCA AAAGTCTCCA GAAGAAAATT
6121 TCCCAATCTT TCCTACTTTC TATTTTTATG ATGACAATCA AAGCCGGCCT GAGAAACACT
6181 ATTTGIGACT TTTTAAACGA TTAGTGATGT CCTTAAAATG TGGTCTGCCA ATCTGTACAA
6241 AATGGTCTTA TTTTTGTGAA GAGGGACATA AGATAAAATG ATGTTATACA TCAATATGTA
6301 TATAIGTATT TCTATATAGA CTTGGAGAAT ACTGCCAAAA CATTATGAC AAGCTGTATC
6361 ACTGCCCTCG TTTATATTTT TTTAACTGTG ATAATCCCCA CAGGCACATT AACTGTTGCA
6421 CTTTIGAATG TCCAAAATTT ATATTTTAGA AATAAATAAA AGAAAGATAC TTACATGTTT
6481 CCAAAACAAT GGIGIGSTGA ATGTGEGAGA AAACTAACT TGATAGGGTC TACCAATACA
6541 AAATGIATTA CGAATGCCCC TGTTCAATGT TTTGTTTTAA AACGIGTAAA TGAAGATCTT
6601 TATATTTCAA TAAATGATAT ATAATTTAAA GTT

Figure 3(C) Cont.

Figure 3 (D) Sequence of human PDGFR-A polypeptide (GenBank Accession No. NP 006197) (SEQ ID NO: 14)

1 MGTSHRPAFLV LGCLLTGLSL ILCQLSLPSI LPNENEKVVQ LNSSFSLRCF GESEVSWQYP
61 MSEEESSDVE IRNEENNSGL FVTVLEVSSA SAAHTGLYTC YYNHTQTEEN ELEGRRHIYIY
121 VPDFDVAFVP LGMTDYLIVV EDDDSALIPC RTTDPETPVT LHNSEGVVPA SYDSRQGFNG
181 TPTVGPYTCB ATVKGKKFQT TPFNVYALKA TSELDLEMEA LKTVYKSGET IVVTCVAFNN
241 EYVDLQWTYP GEVKGKGITM LSEIKVPSIK LVYTLTVPEA TVKDSGDYEC AARQATREVK
301 EMKQVTIIVH EKGFTIHKPT FSQLEAVNLH EVKHFVVEVR AYFPFRIISWL KNNLTLIENL
361 TEITTDVEKL QRIRYRSKLL LIRAKEEDSG HYTIVAQNEE AVKSYTFELL TQVPSIIDL
421 VDDHGGSTGG QTVRCTAEGT ELPDIEWMIC KDIIKCNNEE SWTILANNVS NIITRIHGRD
481 ESTVEGRVTF AKVEETIAVR CLAKNLLGAE NRELKLVAST LRSELTVAEA VLVLLVIVIT
541 SLIVLVVITK QKPEYRIRWR VIESISEDGH EYIYVDPML PYDSRWEFPR DGLVLGRVLG
601 SGAFGKVVES TAYGLSESQF VMKVAVKMLK PTAESSEKQA LMSELKIMTH LGPHLNIIVN
661 LGACTKSGPI YIITBYCFYG DLVNYLHKNR DSFLSHHPEK EKKELDTFGL NPADESTRSY
721 VILSFENNGD YMDMKQADTT QYVEMLERKE VSEYSDIQRS LYDRPASYKK KSMLESEVKN
781 LLSDDNSEGL TLLDLSFTY QVARGMEFLA SKNCVHRDLA ARNVLLAQGK IVKICDFGLA
841 RDIMHDSNVV SKGSTFLPVK WMAPESIFDN LYTLLSDVWS YGTLLEWEIFS LGGTFYPMGM
901 VDSTFYNKIK SGYRMAKPDH ATSEVYEIMV KCWNSEPEKE PSFYHLSEIV ENLLPGQYKK
961 SYEKIHLDFL KSDHPAVARM RVDSDNAVIG VTYKNEEDL KDWEGGLDEQ RLSADSGYII
1021 ELPDIDFVPE EDLGRNRH SSQTSEESAT ETGSSSSTFI KREDETIEDI DMMEDIGIDS
1081 SDLVEDSFL

Figure 4 (A) Sequence of VEGFR-1 (Flt-1) nucleic acid (GenBank Accession No. AF063657) (SEQ ID NO: 7)

1 ATGATCAGCT ACTGGGACAC CGGGGTCCCTG CTGTCGCGCG TGCTCAGCTG TCTGCTTCTC
61 ACAGGATCTA GTTCAGGTTT AAAATTAAAA GATCCTGAAC TGAGTTTAAA AGGCACCCAG
121 CACATCATGC AAGCAGGCCA GACTACTGAT CTCCAATGCA GGGGGGAGC AGCCCATAAA
181 TGGTCTTTGC CTGAAATGGT GAGTAAGGAA AGCGAAGGC TGAGCATAAC TAAATCTGCC
241 TGTGGAAAGAA ATGGCAAACA ATTCTGCAGT ACTTTAACCT TGAACACAGC TCAAGCAAAC
301 CACTCTGGCT TCTACAGCTG CAAATATCTA GCTGTACCTA CTTCAAAGAA GAAGGAAACA
361 GAATCTGCAA TCTATATATT TATTAGTGAT ACAGGTAGAC CTTTCGTAGA GATGTACAGT
421 GAAATCCCCG AAATATACA CATGACTGAA GGAAGGGAGC TCGTCATTC CTGCCGGGT
481 ACGTCACCTA ACATCACTGT TACTTTAAAA AAGTTTCCAC TTGACACTTT GATCCCTGAT
541 GGAAAACGCA TAATCTGGGA CAGTAGAAAG GGCTTCATCA TATCAAATGC AACGTACAAA
601 GAAATAGGGC TTCCTGACCTG TGAAGCAACA GTCAATGGGC AFTTGTATAA GACAAACTAT
661 CTCACACATC GACAAACCAA TACAATCATA GATGTCCAAA TAAGCACACC ACGCCAGTC
721 AAATFACTTA GAGCCCATAC TCTTGTCTC AATTGTTACTG CTACCCTCC CTGGAACAGC
781 AGAGTTCAAA TGACCTGGAG TTACCCTGAT GAAAAAATA AGAGACCTTC CTAAGGCCA
841 CGAATGACC AAAGCAATTC CCATGCCAAC ATATTCTACA GTTTCTTAC TATTGACAAA
901 ATGCAGAAAC AAGACAAAGG ACTTTATACT TGTCTGTAA GGAGTGGACC ATUATTCAAA
961 TCTGTTAACA CCTCAGTGCA TATATATGAT AAAGCATCA TCACGTGAA ACATCGAAA
1021 CAGCAGGTGC TTGAAACCGT AGCTGGCAAG CGGTCTTACC GGCTCTCTAT GAAAGTCAAG
1081 GCATTTCCCT CGCCGGAAGT TGTATGGTTA AAAGATGGGT TACTCTGAC TGAGAAATCT
1141 GCTGCTATT TGAATCGTGG TACTCTGTTA ATTATCAAGG ACCTAAGTGA AGAGGATGCA
1201 GGGAAATATA CAATCTTCT GAGCATAAAA CAGTCAATG TGTPTAAAAA CCTCACTGCC
1261 ACTCTAATG TCAATGTGAA ACCCCAGAT TACGAAAAGG CCGTGTCTAT GTTCCAGAC
1321 CCGGCTCTCT ACCCACTGGG CAGCAGACAA ATCCTGACTT GTACCSCATA TGGTNTCCCT
1381 CRACCTACAA TCAAGTGGT CTGGCACCCG TGTAAACATA ATCATCCGA AGCAAGGTGT
1441 GACTTTTGT CCAATAATGA AGAGTCTTCT ATCCTGGATG CTGACAGCAA CATCGGAAC
1501 AGRATTGAGA GCATCACTCA GCGCATGGCA ATAATAGAAG GAAAGAATAA GATGGCTAGC

1561 ACCTTGGFTG TGGCTGACTC TAGAATTTCT GGAATCTACA TTTGCATAGC TTCCAATAAA
 1621 GTTGGGACTG TGGGAAGAAA CATAAGCTTT TATATCACAG ATGTGCCAAA TGGGTTTCAT
 1681 GTTAACTTGG AAAAAATGCC GACGGAAGGA GAGGACCTGA AACTGTCTTG CACAGTTAAC
 1741 AAGTTCTTAT ACAGAGACGT TACTTGGATT TTACTGCGGA CAGTTAATAA CAGAACAATG
 1801 CACTACAGTA TTAGCAAGCA AAAAAATGCC ATCACTAAGG AGCACTCCAT CACTCTTAAT
 1861 CTTACCATCA TGAATGTTTC CCTGCAAGAT TCAGGCACCI ATGCCTGCAG AGCCAGGAAT
 1921 GTATACACAG GGGAAAGAAAT CCTCCAGAAG AAAGAAATTA CAATCAGAGA TCAGGAAGCA
 1981 CCATACCTCC TGGGAAACCT CAGTGATCAC ACAGTGGCCA TCAGCAGTTC CACCCTTTA
 2041 GACTGTCTAT CTAATGGTGT CCCCAGCCT CAGATCACTT GGTTTAAAAA CAACCACAAA
 2101 ATACAACAAG AGCCTGGAAT TATTTTAGGA CCAGGAAGCA GCACGCTGTT TATTGAAAGA
 2161 GTCACAGAAG AGGATGAAGG TGTCTATCAC TGCAAAGCCA CCAACCAGAA GGGCTCTGTG
 2221 GAAAGTTCAG CATACCTCAC TGTTCAAGGA ACCTCGGACA AGTCTAATCT GGAGCTGATC
 2281 ACTCTAACAT GCACCTGTGT GGCTGCGACT CTCTTCTGGC TCCTATTAAAC CCTCTTTATC
 2341 CGAAAAATGA AAAGGTCTTC TTCTGAAATA AAGACTGACT ACCTATCAAT TATAATGGAC
 2401 CCAGATGAAG TTCCTTTGGA TGAGCAGTGT GAGCGGCTCC CTTATGATGC CAGCAAGTGG
 2461 GAGTTTGCCC GGGAGAGACT TAAACTGGGC AAATCACTTG GAAGAGGGGC TTTTGGAAAA
 2521 GTGGTTCAAG CAICAGCATT TGGCATTAAAG AAATCACCTA CGTCCGGAC TGTGGCTGTG
 2581 AAAATGCTGA AAGAGGGGGC CACGCCACG GAGTACAAAG CTCTGATGAC TGAGCTAAAA
 2641 ATCTTGACCC ACATTGGCCA CCATCTGAAC GTGGTTAACC TGCTGGGAGC CTGCACCAAG
 2701 CAAGGAGGGC CTCTGATGGT GATTGTTGAA TACTGCAAAT ATGGAAATCT CTCCAACCTAC
 2761 CTCAAGAGCA AACGIGACTT ATTTTTCTC AACCAAGSATG CAGCACTACA CATGGAGCCT
 2821 AAGAAAGAAA AAATGGAGCC AGGCCTGCAA CAAGGCAAGA AACCAAGACT AGATAGCGTC
 2881 ACCAGCAGCG AAAGCTTTGC GAGCTCCGGC TTTCAGGAAG ATAAAAGTCT GAGTATGTT
 2941 GAGGAAGAGG AGGATTCTGA CGGTTTCTAC AAGGAGCCCA TCACTATGGA AGATCTGATT
 3001 TCTTACAGTT TTCAAGTGGC CAGAGGCATG GAGTTCCTGT CTTCCAGAAA GTGCATTQAT
 3061 CGGGACCTGG CAGCGAGAAA CATTCTTTTA TCTGAGAACA ACGTGGTGAA GATTTGTGAT
 3121 TTTGGCCTTG CCCGGGATAT TTATAAGAAC CCCGATTATG TGAGAAAAGG AGATACTCGA
 3181 CTTCTCTGTA AATGGATGCC TCCTGAATCT ATCTTTGACA AAATCTACAG CACCAAGAGC

Figure 4(A) Cont.

3241 GACGIGTGGT CTTACGGAGT ATTGCTGTGG GAAATCTTCT COTTAGGTGG GTCTCCATAC
3301 CCAGGAGTAC AAAAGGAIGA GGACTTTTGC AGTCGCCTGA GGAAGGCAT GAGGATGAGA
3361 GCICCTGAGT ACTCTACTCC TGAAATCTAT CAGATCATGC TGGACTGCTG GCACAGAGAC
3421 CCAAAAGAAA GGCCAAGATT TGCAGAACTT GTGGAAAAAC TAGGTGATTT GCTTCAAGCA
3481 AATGTACAAC AGGATGGTAA AGACTACATC CCAATCAATG CCATACTGAC AGGAAATAGT
3541 GGTTTTACAT ACTCAACTCC TGCCTTCTCT GAGGACTTCT TCAAGGAAAG TATTTGAGCT
3601 CCGAAGITTA ATTCAGGAAG CTCTGATGAT GTCAGATATG TAAATGCTTT CAAGITCATG
3661 AGCCTGGAAA GAATCAAAAC CTTTGAAGAA CTTTTACCGA ATGCCACCTC CATGTTTGAT
3721 GACTACCAGG GCGACAGCAG CACTCTGTTG GCCTCTCCCA TGCTGAAGCG CTTCACCTGG
3781 ACTGACAGCA AACCCAAGGC CTCGCTCAAG ATTGACTTGA GAGTAACCAG TAAAAGTAAG
3841 GAGTCGGGGC TGTCTGATGT CAGCAGGCC AGTTTCTGCC ATTCCAGCTG TGGGCACGTC
3901 AGCGAAGGCA AGCCAGGTT CACCTACGAC CACGCTGAGC TGGAAAGGAA AATCGCGTGC
3961 TGCTCCCCGC CCCAGACTA CAACTCGGTG GTCTGTACT CCACCCACC CATCTAG

Figure 4(A) Cont.

Figure 4 (B) Sequence of VEGFR-1 (Flt-1) polypeptide (GenBank Accession No.) (SEQ ID NO: 8)

1 MVSYWDTGVL LCALLSCLLL TGSSSGSKLK DPFLSLKGTQ HIMQAGQTLH LQCRGEAAHK
61 WSLPEMVSKE SERLSITKSA CGRNGKQFCS TLTLNFAQAM HTGPFYSCKYL AVPTSKKKET
121 EEAIVIFISD TGEPEVEMYS EIPFIIHMTE GRELVIPCRV TSPNITVTLK KFPDLTLLPD
181 GKRIIWDSRK GFILSNATYK EIGLLTCEAT VNGHLYRTNY LTHRQNTNII DVQISTPRPV
241 KLLRGHTLVL NCTATTELMT RVQMTWSYPD EENKRASVRE RIDQSNSHAN IFYSVLTLDK
301 MQNKDEGLYT CRVRSGPSFK SVNTSVHIYD KAFITVKHRE QQVLETVAGK RSYRLSMKVK
361 APTSPEVWVL KDGLPATEKS ARYLTRGYSL IIKDVTEEDA GNYTILLSIK QSNVFKNLTA
421 TLIVNVKPKQI YEKAVSSPPD PALYPLGSRQ ILTCTAYGIP QPTIKWFVHP CNRHHSEAEK
481 DFCSNNEESF ILDADSNMGN RIESITORMA IIEGKNRMAS TLVVADSRIS GIYICIASNK
541 VGTVGENISP YITDVENGPH VNLEKMPTEG EDLKLSTVFN KPLYRQVTWI LLRTVNNRTM
601 HYSISKQKMA ITKHSITLN LTIMNVSLQD SGTYACRARN VYTGEIILQK KBITTRDQEA
661 PYLLRNLSDH TVALSSSTTL DCHANGVPEP QITWPKNHHK IQQEPGIIIG POSSTLFIER
721 VTEEDGVYH CKATNQKGSV ESSAYLTVQG TSDKSNLELI TLCTFCVAAT LEWLLLTLLFI
781 RKMRRSSSEI KTDYLSLIMD PDEVELDEQC ERLFYDASKW EFARERLKLK KSLGEGAFGK
841 VVQASAFGIK KSPTCRTVAV EMLKRGATAS BYKALMTELK ILTHIGHHLN VVNLGACTK
901 QGGPLMVIVE YCKYGNLSNY LKSKEDLFPL NKDAALHMEP KKEKMEPGLK QGKRPRLDSV
961 TSSESFASSG FQEDKSLSDV EEEEDSDGPF KEPTTMSDLI SVSPQVARGM EFLSSRECLH
1021 RDLAARNILL SENNVKICD FGLARDIYKN PDYVRKGDTR LPLKWMAPES IFDKIYSTKS
1081 DVMSYGVLLW EIFSLGSPY PGVQMDDFC SRLREGMRMR APEYSTPEIY QIMLDCWHRD
1141 PKERPRFAEL VEKLGDLLOA NVQODGKDYI PINAILTGNK GFTYSTPAFS EDEFFKESISA
1201 PKFNSSGSDD VRYVNAFKFM SLERIKTFEE LLPNATGMFD DYQGBSSTLL ASPMLKRPTW
1261 TDSKPKASLK IDLEVTESK ESSLSDVSRP SFCNSSCGHV SEGKRKFTYD HAELERKIAC
1321 CSPPPDYNSV VLYSTPRI

Figure 4 (C) Sequence of VEGFR-2 (KDR/Flk-1) nucleic acid (GenBank Accession No. AF035121) (SEQ ID NO: 9)

1 ACTGAGTCCC GGGACCCCGG GAGAGCGGTC AGTGTGTGGT CCTGCGTTT CTTCTGCGTG
61 CCGCGGGCAT CACTTGCSCG CCGCAGAAAG TCCGTCTGGC AGCCTGGATA TCCTCTCTTA
121 CCGGCACCCG CAGACGCCCC TGCAGCGGCC GGTCCGGCCC CCGGCTCCCT AGCCCTGTGC
181 GCTCAACTGT CCTGCGCTGC GGGGTCCCSC GAGTTCACC TCCGCGCCTC CTTCTCTAGA
241 CAGCGCGTGG GAGAAAGAAC CCGCTCCCGA GTTCTGGGCA TTTGCGCCGG CTCGAGGTGC
301 AGGATGCACA GCAAGGTGCT GCTGGCCGTC GCCCTGTGGC TCTGCGTGGG GACCCGGGCC
361 GCCTCTGTGG GTTTGCGTAG YGTTTCTCTT GATCTGCCCC GGCTCAGCAT ACAAAAAGAC
421 ATACTTACAA TTAAGGCTAA TACAACCTTT CAAATTACTT GCAGGGGACA GAGGGACTTG
481 GACTGGCTTT GGCCCAATAA TCAGAGTGGC ASTGAGCAA GGGTSSAGGT CACTGAGTGC
541 AGCGATGGCC TCTTCTGTAA GACACTCACA ATTCCAAAAG TGATCGGAAA TGACACTGGA
601 GCCTACAAGT GCTTCTACCG GGAACCTGAC TTGGCCTCGG TCATTTATGT CTATGTTCAA
661 GATTACAGAT CTCCATTTAT TGCTTCTGTT AGTGACCAAC ATGGAGTCGT GTACATTACT
721 GAGAACAATA ACAAACTGT GGTGATTCCA TGTCTCGGGT CCATTTCAAA TCTCAACGTG
781 TCCTTTTGTG CAAGATACCC AGAAAAGAGA TTTGTTCCTG ATGGTAACAG AATTTCCCTG
841 GACAGCAAGA AGGSCTTTAC TATTCCCAGC TACATGATCA GCTATGCTGG CATGGTCTTC
901 TGTGAAGCAA AAATTAATGA TGAAAGTTAC CAGTCTATTA TGTACATAGT TGTGTTGTA
961 GGGTATAGGA TTTATGATGT GGTCTGAGT CCGTCTCATG GAATTGAAC ATCTGTTGGA
1021 GAAAAGCTTG TCTTAAATG TACAGCAAGA ACTGAACTAA ATGTGGGGAT TGACTECAAC
1081 TGGGAATACC CTTCTTCGAA GCATCAGCAT AAGAACTTG TAAACCGAGA CCTAAAAACC
1141 CAGTCTGGGA GTGAGATCAA GAAATTTTTC AGCACCTTAA CTATAGATGG TGTAAACCCGG
1201 AGTGACCAAG GATTGTACAC CTGTGCAGCA TCCAGTGGGC TGATGACCAA GAAGAACAGC
1261 ACATTTGTCA GGTCCATGA AAAACCTTFT GTTGCTTFTG GAAGTGGCAT GGAATCTCTG
1321 GTGGAAGCCA CCGTGGGGGA GCSTGTGAGA ATCCCTGCGA AGTACCTTGG TTACCCACCC
1381 CCGAAATAA AATGGTATAA AAATGGARTA CCCCTTGAGT CCAATCACAC AATTAAGCG
1441 GGGCATGTAC TGACGATTAT GGAAGTGTAGT GAAAGAGACA CAGGAATTA CACTGTCTTC
1501 CTTACCARTC CCATTTCAAA GGAGAAGCAG AGCCATGTGG TCTCTCTGGT TGTGTATGTC

1561 CCACCCAGAG TGGTGAGAA ATCTCTAATC TCTCCTGTGG ATTCCTACCA GTACGGCACC
 1621 ACTCAAACGC TGACATGTAC GGTCTATGCC ATTCCTCCCC CGCATCACAT CCACTGGTAT
 1681 TGGCAGTTGG AGGAAGAGTG CGCCAACGAG CCCAGCCAAG CTGTCTCAGT GACAAACCCA
 1741 TACCCTTGTG AAGAAIGGAG AAGTGTGGAG GACTTCCAGG GAGGAAATAA AATTGAAGTT
 1801 AATAAAAAATC AATTTGCTCT AATTGAAGGA AAAAACAAAA CTGTAAGTAC CCTTGTIATC
 1861 CAAGCGGCAA ATGIGTCAGC TTTGIACAAA TGTGAAGCGG TCAACAAAGT CGGGAGAGGA
 1921 GAGAGGGTGA TCTCCTTCCA CGTGACCAGG GGTCTGAAA TTACTTTGCA ACCTGACATG
 1981 CAGCCCCTG AGCAGGAGAG CGTGTCTTTG TGGTGCCTG CAGACAGATC TACGTTTGAG
 2041 AACCTCACAT GGTACAAGCT TGGCCCACAG CCTCTGCCAA TCCATGTGGG AGAGTTGCCC
 2101 ACACCTGTTT GCAAGAACTT GGATACTCTT TGGAAATTGA ATGCCACCAT GTTCTCTAAT
 2161 AGCACAAATG ACATTTTGTG CAIGGAGCTT AAGAATGCAT CCTTGCAGGA CCAAGGAGAC
 2221 TATGTCTGCC TTGCTCAAGA CAGGAAGACC AAGAAAAGAC ATTGCGTGGT CAGGCAGCTC
 2281 ACAGTCCTAG AGCGTGTGGC ACCCAGCATC ACAGGAAACC TGGAGAATCA GACGACAAGT
 2341 ATTGGGGAAA GCATCGAAGT CTCATGCACG GCATCTGGGA ATCCCCCTCC ACAGATCATG
 2401 TGGTTTAAAG ATAATGAGAC CCTTGTAGAA GACTCAGGCA TTGTATTGAA GGATGGGAAC
 2461 CGGAACCTCA CTATCCGCAG AGTGAGGAAG GAGGACGAAG GCCTCTACAC CTGCCAGGCA
 2521 TGCAGTGTTC TTGGCTGTGC AAAAGTGGAG GCATTTTTC TAAATAGAAGG TGCCCAGGAA
 2581 AAGACGAACT TGGAAATCAT TATTCTAGTA GGCACGGCGG TGATTGCCAT GTTCTTCTGG
 2641 CTACTTCTTG TCATCATCCT ACCGACCGTT AAGCGGGCCA ATGGAGGGGA ACTGAAGACA
 2701 GGCTACTTGT CCATCGTCAT GGATCCAGAT GAACTCCCAT TGGATGAACA TTGTGAACGA
 2761 CTGCCITATG ATGCCAGCAA ATGGGAATTC CCCAGAGACC GGCTGAAGCT AGGTAAGCCT
 2821 CTTGGCCGTG GTGCCCTTGG CCAAGTGATT GAAGCAGATG CCTTIGGAAT TGACAAGACA
 2881 GCAACTTGCA GGACAGTAGC AGTCAAAATG TTGAAAGAAG GAGCAACACA CAGTGAGCAT
 2941 CGAGCTCTCA TGTCTGAACT CAAGATCCTC ATTCATATTG GTCACCATCT CAATGTGGTC
 3001 AACCTTCTAG GTGCCCTGTAC CAAGCCAGGA GGGCCACTCA TGGTGATTGT GGAATTCTGC
 3061 AAATTTGGAA ACCTGTCCAC TTACCTGAGG AGCAAGAGAA ATGAATTTGT CCCCTACAAG
 3121 ACCAAAGGGG CACGATTCCG TCAAGGGAAA GACTACGTTG GAGCAATCCC TGTGGATCTG
 3181 AAACGGCGCT TGGACAGCAT CACCAAGTAGC CAGAGCTCAG CCAGCTCTGG ATTTGTGGAG

Figure 4(C) Cont.

3241 GAGAAGTCCC TCAGTGATGT AGAAGAAGAG GAAGCTCCTG AAGATCTGTA TAAGCACTTC
 3301 CTGACCTTGG AGCATCTCAT CTGTTACAGC TTCCAAGTGG CTAAGGGCAT GGAGTTCCTG
 3361 GCATCGCGAA AGTGATCCA CAGGGACCTG GCGGCACGAA ATATCCTCTT ATCGGAGAAG
 3421 AACGTGGTTA AAATCTGTGA CTTTGGCTTG GCCCGGGATA TTTATAAAGA TCCAGATTAT
 3481 GTCAGAAAAG GAGATGCTCG CCTCCCTTTG AAATGGATGG CCCCAGAAAC AATTTTTGAC
 3541 AGAGTGTACA CAATCCAGAG TGACGTCTGG TCTTTTGGIG TTTTGCTGTG GGAAATATTT
 3601 TCCTTAGGTG CTTCTCCATA TCCTGGGGTA AAGATTGATG AAGAATTTTG TAGGCGATTG
 3661 AAAGAAGGAA CTAGAATGAG GGCCCTGAT TATACTACAC CAGAAATGTA CCAGACCATG
 3721 CTGGACTGCT GGCACGGGGA GCCCAGTCAG AGACCCACGT TTTCAGAGTT GGTGGAACAT
 3781 TTGGGAAATC TCTTCCAACC TAATGCTCAG CAGGATGGCA AAGACTACAT TGTTCTTCCG
 3841 ATATCAGAGA CTTTGAGCAT GGAAGAGGAT TCTGGACTCT CTCTGCCCIAC CTCACCTGTT
 3901 TCCTGTATGG AGGAGGAGGA AGTATGTGAC CCCAAATTCC ATTATGACAA CACAGCAGGA
 3961 ATCAGTCAGT ATCTGCAGAA CAGTAAGCGA AAGAGCCGGC CTGTGAGTGT AAAAACATTT
 4021 GAAGATATCC CGTTAGAAGA ACCAGAAGTA AAAGTAATCC CAGATGACAA CCAGACGGAC
 4081 AGTGGTATGG TTCTTGCCTC AGAAGAGCTG AAAACTTTGG AAGACAGAAC CAAATTATCT
 4141 CCATCTTTTG GGGGAATGGT GCCCAGCAAA AGCAGGGAGT CTGTGGCATC TGAAGGCTCA
 4201 AACCAGACAA GCGGCTACCA GTCCGGATAT CACTCCGATG ACACAGACAC CACCCTGTAC
 4261 TCCAGTGAGG AAGCAGAACT TTTAAAGCTG ATAGAGATTG GAGTGCAAAC CGGTAGCACA
 4321 GCCCAGATTG TCCAGCCTGA CTCGGGGACC ACACTGAGCT CTCCTCCTGT TTAAAAGGAA
 4381 GCATCCACAC CCCAACTCCC GGACATCACA TGAGAGGTCT GCTCAGATTT TGAAGTGTG
 4441 TTCTTTCCAC CAGCAGGAAG TAGCCGCATT TGATTTTCAT TCGACAACA GAAAAAGGAC
 4501 CTCGGACTGC AGGGAGCCAG TCTTCTAGGC ATATCCTGGA AGAGGCTTGT GACCCAAGAA
 4561 TGTGTCTGTG ICTTCTCCCA GTGTTGACCT GATCCTCTTT TTTCATTCAT TTAAAAAGCA
 4621 TTATCATGCC CCTGCTGCGG GTCTCACCAT GGGTTTAGAA CAAAGAGCTT CAAGCAATGG
 4681 CCCCATCCIC AAAGAAGTAG CAGTACCTGG GGAGCTGACA CTTCTGIAAA ACTAGAAGAT
 4741 AAACCAGGCA ACGTAAGTGT TCGAGGTGTT GAAGATGGGA AGGATTTCGA GGGCTGAGIC
 4801 TATCCAAGAG SCTTTGTTTA GGACGTGGGT CCCAAGCCAA GCCTTAAGTG TGGAAATTCGG
 4861 ATTGATAGAA AGGAAGACTA ACGTTACCTT GCTTTGGAGA GTACTGGAGC CTGCAAATGC

Figure 4(C) Cont.

4921 ATIGIGITIG CICTGGTGGG GGTGGGCATG GGGICTGTTC TGAANAATGTA AGGGITCAGA
4981 CGGGGTTTTCT GGTTHHAGAA GGTTCGCTGT TCTTCGAGTT GGGCIAAAGI AGAGITCGTT
5041 GTGCTGTTTT TGACTCCTAA TGAGAGTTCC TCCAGACCG TTAGCTGTCT CCTTGCCAAG
5101 CCCCAGGAAG AAAATGATGC AGCTCTGGCT CCTTGTCTCC CAGGCTGATC CTTTATTCAG
5161 AATACCACAA AGAAAGGACA TTCAGCTCAA GGCTCCCTGC CGTGTGAAG AGTCTGACT
5221 GCACAAACCA GCTTCTGGTT TCTTCTGGAA TGAATACCCT CATATCTGTC CTGATGIGAT
5281 ATGTCTGAGA CTGAAATGCGG GAGGTTCAAT GTGAAGCTGT GTGTGGTGTG AAAGITTCAG
5341 GAAGGATTTT ACCCTTTTGT TCTTCCCCCT GTCCTCAACC CACTCTCACC CCGCAACCCA
5401 TCAGTATTTT AGTTATTTGG CCTCTACTCC AGTAAACCTG ATTGGGTTTG TTCACTCTCT
5461 GAATGATTAT TAGCCAGACT TCAAAAATTAT TTTATAGCCC AAATTATAAC ATCTATTGIA
5521 TTATTTAGAC TTTTAAACATA TAGAGCTATT TCTACTGATT TTTGCCCTTG TTCGTCTCT
5581 TTTTCAAAA AAGAAAATGT GTTTTTTGTT TGGTACCATA GTGIGAAATG CTGGGAACAA
5641 TGACTATAAG ACAIGCTATG GCACATATAT TTATAGTCTG TTTATGAGAA AACAAATGTA
5701 ATATATTAAG GCCTTATATA TAATGAACCT TGTACIAATC ACATTTTGTG TCAGIATTAT
5761 GTAGCATAAC AAAGTCATA ATGCTTTCAG CAATTGATGT CATTTTATTA AAGAACAATG
5821 AAAAACTTGA

Figure 4(C) Cont.

Figure 4 (D) Sequence of VEGFR-2 (KDR/JFlk-1) polypeptide (GenBank Accession No. AAB88005) (SEQ ID NO: 10)

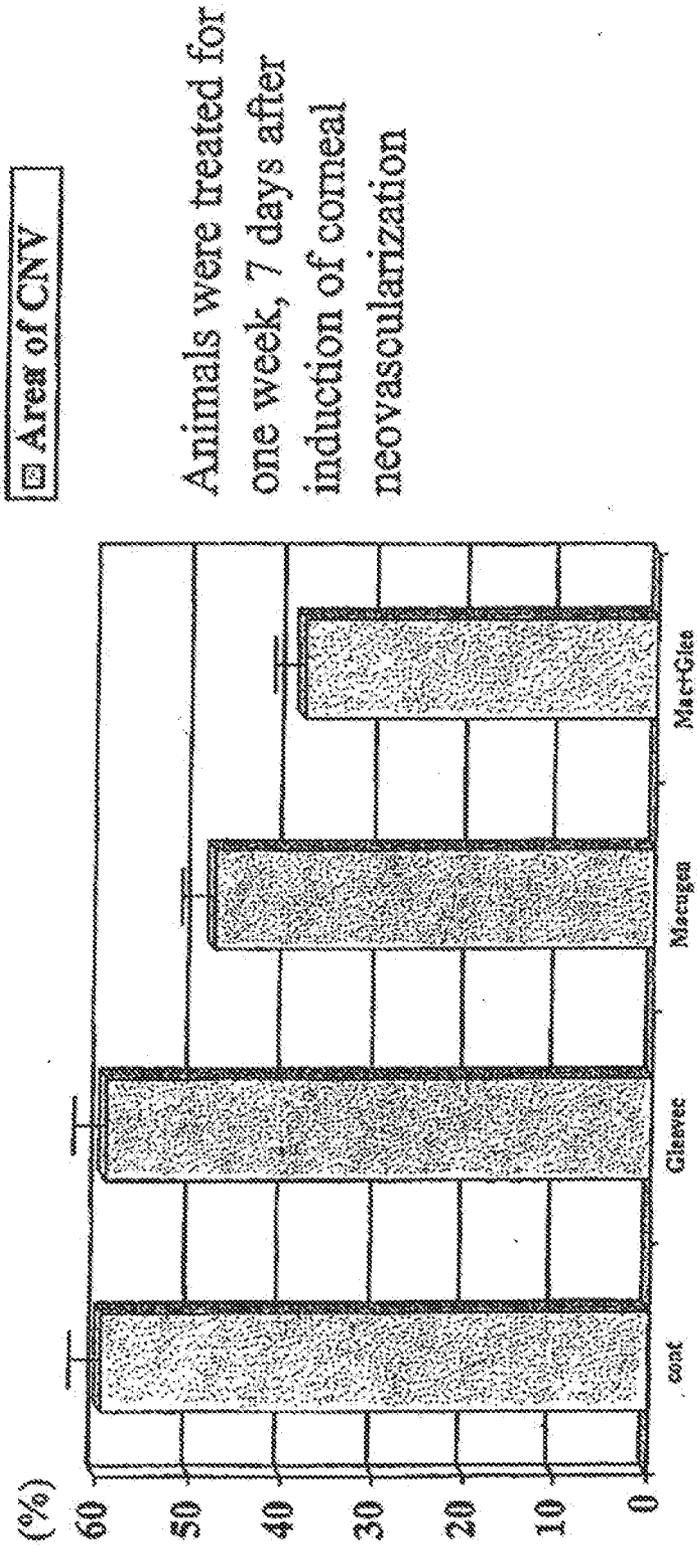
```

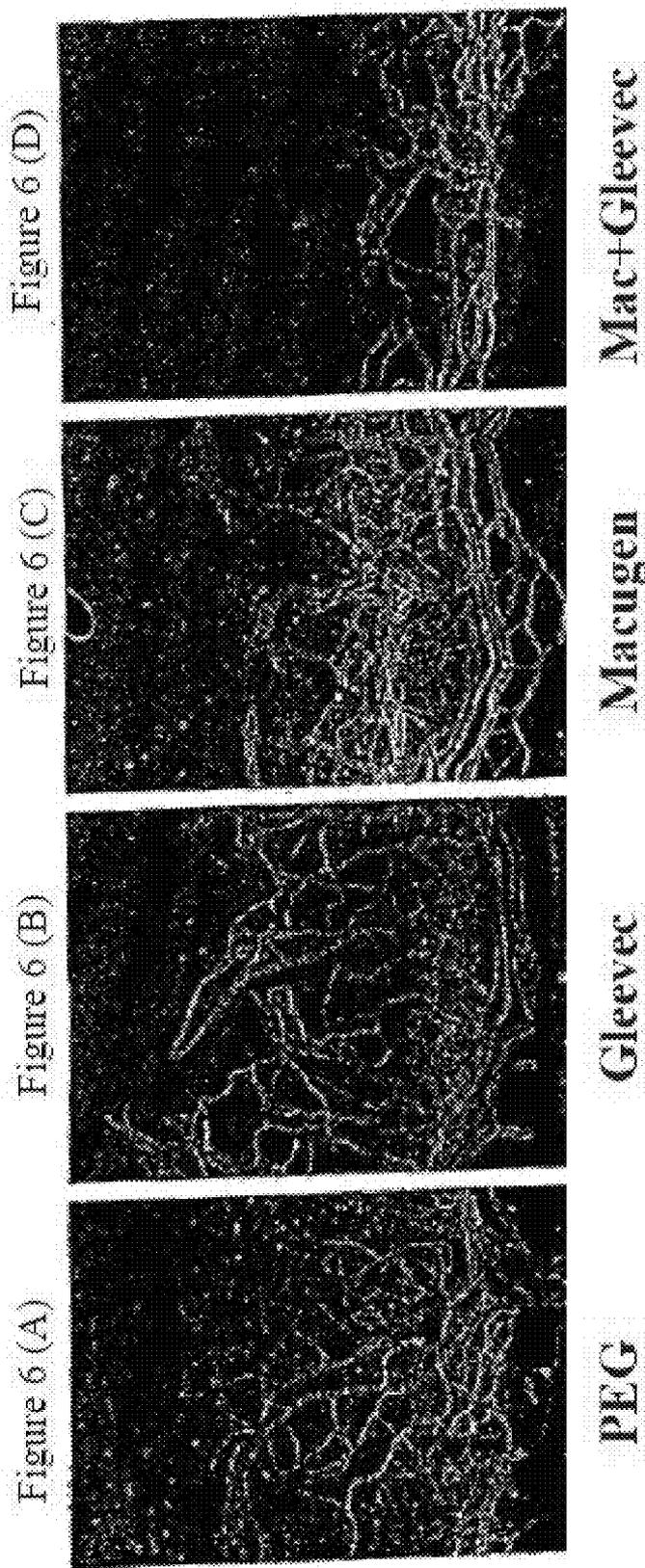
1  MQSKVLLAVA LWLCVETRAA SVGLPSVSLD LPRLSIQKDI LTIKANTTLQ ITCRQQRDLD
61  WLWPNQSGS EQRVEVTECS DGLFCKTLTI EKVIGNDYGA YKCFYRETDL ASVIYVVYQD
121 YRSEPIASVS DQHGVVYITE NKNKTVVIPC LGSISNLNVS LCARYPEKRF VPDGNRISWD
181 SKKGFTIPSY MISYAGMVFC EAKINDESYQ SIMYIVVVVG YRIYDVVLSF SHGIELSVGE
241 KLVLNCTART ELNVGIDFNK EYPSKKNQHK KLVNRDLRQ SGSEMKKFLS TLTEDGVTRS
301 DQGLYTCAAS SGLMTKENST FVRVHEKPFV AFGSGMESLV EATVGERVRI PARYLGYPPP
361 EIKWYKNGIP LBSNHTIKAG HVLTIMEVSE RDTGNYTVIL TNPISKEKQS HVVSLVVYVP
421 PQIGEKSLIS SVDSYQVGT QTLTCTVYAI PPPHHIHNYW QLEEECANEF SQAVSVINPY
481 PCBEWRQVED FQGGNKIEVN KNQFALIEGK NKTVSTLVIQ AANVSALYKC EAVNKVGRGE
541 RVTSPHVTRG FEITLQPDMO PTEQRESVLW CTADRSTFEN LTWYKLGQPF LPIHVGELEPT
601 PVCKNLDTLW KLNATMFSNS TNDILIMELK NASLQDQGEY VCLAQDRRK KRHCVVRELT
661 VLERVAPTIT GMLNQTTSI GESIEVSCTA SGNPPPQIMW PKDNETLVED SGIVLKDGNR
721 NLTIERVRKE DESLYTCQAC SVLGCARVEA FFIIEGAQEK TNLEIIILVG TAVIAMFFWL
781 LLVIILETVK RANGGELKTG YLSIVMDPDE LPLDEHCERL PYDASKWEPF RDRCLKLQKPL
841 GRGAFGQVIE ADAPGIDETA TCRTVAVKML KEGATHSEHR ALMSELKILI HIGHHLNVVN
901 LLGACTKPGG PLMVIVEFCK FGNLSTYLRK KRNEFVPHYK KGAHFRQGRD YVGAIPVDLK
961 RRLDSITSSQ SSASSGFVEE KSLSDVEEEE APEDLYKDFL TLEHLICVGF QVAKGMEFLA
1021 SRKCIHRDLA ARNILLSEKN VVKICDFGLA RDIYKDPDYV RKG DARLPLK WMAPETIFDR
1081 VYTIQSDVWS FGVLLWEIFS LGASFPYGVK IDBEFCRRLK EGRMRAPDY TTPEMYQFML
1141 DCWHGEPSCR PTFSELVHHL GNLLQANAQQ DGKDYLVLPF SETLQMERDS GLSLPTSPVS
1201 CNEEEVCDP KPHYDNTAGI SQYLQNSKRK SRPVSVEYFE DIPLEEPVK VIPDDNQTDS
1261 GMVLASEELK TLEDRTKLSF SPGGMVPSKS RESVASRGSN QTSQYQSGYH SDDTDTTVYS
1321 SREABELLELI EIGVQIGSTA QILQPDSCGT LSSPPV

```

Figure 5

Effect of blocking PDGFR β and VEGF signaling on corneal neovascularization





Effect of PDGFRB and VEGF signaling inhibitors on normal vasculature

The vasculature of control eyes was unaffected by administration of Gleevec, APB5, PEG or Macugen suggesting that blocking either PDGFRB or VEGF signaling or both targets new and not established blood vessels.

Figure 7 (A)

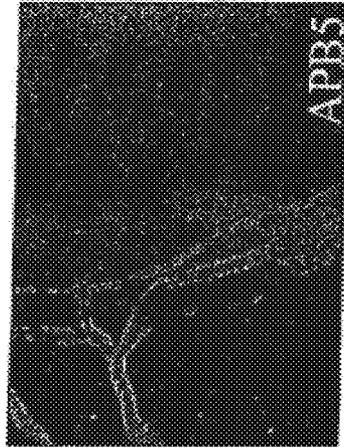


Figure 7 (B)

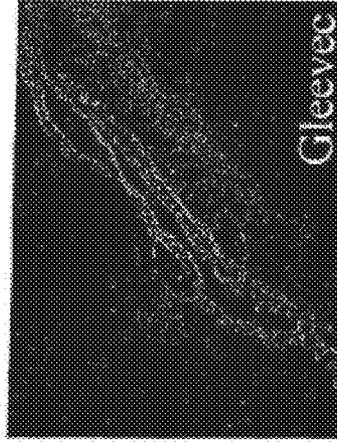


Figure 7 (C)

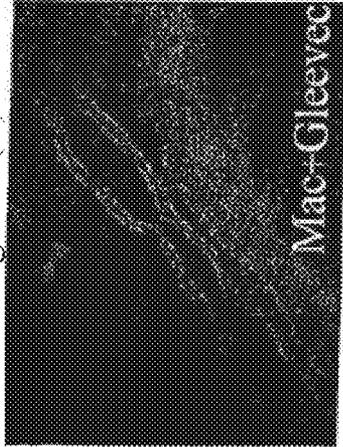
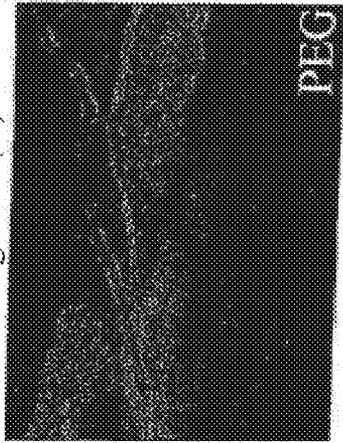


Figure 7 (D)



Area of Choroidal Neovascularization following treatment with APB5 antibody and Macugen

Figure 8

All treatment was for one week, starting on day 7 after laser-burned
2.5mg/kg of Macugen and 5mg/kg of APB5 were injected twice a day by IP

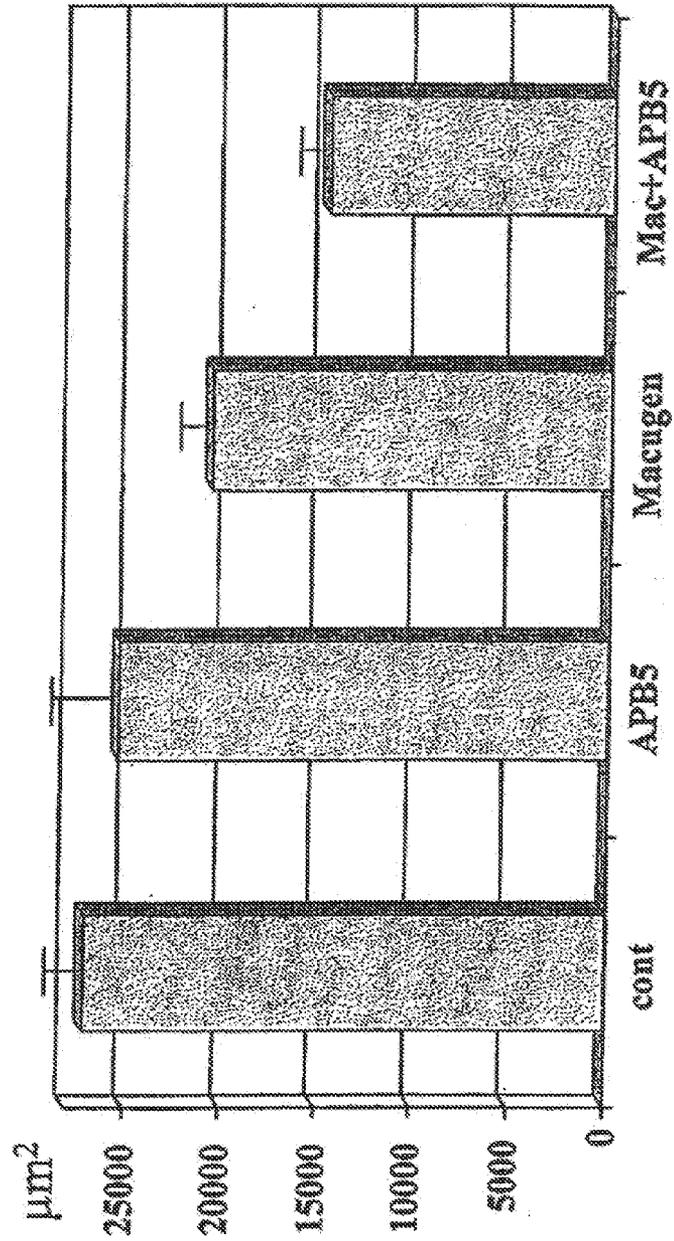


Figure 9

Area of Choroidal Neovascularization following treatment with Gleevec and Macugen

All treatment was for one week, starting on day 7 after laser-burned

25mg/kg of Macugen were injected twice a day by IP

50mg/kg of Gleevec were administered by gavage twice a day

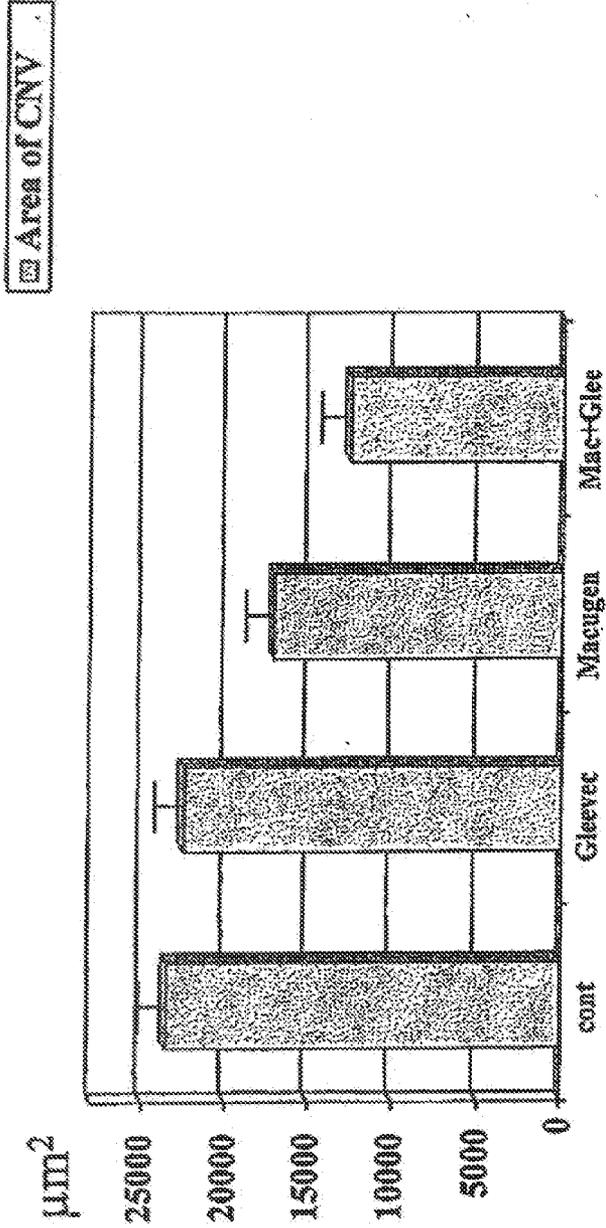


Figure 10

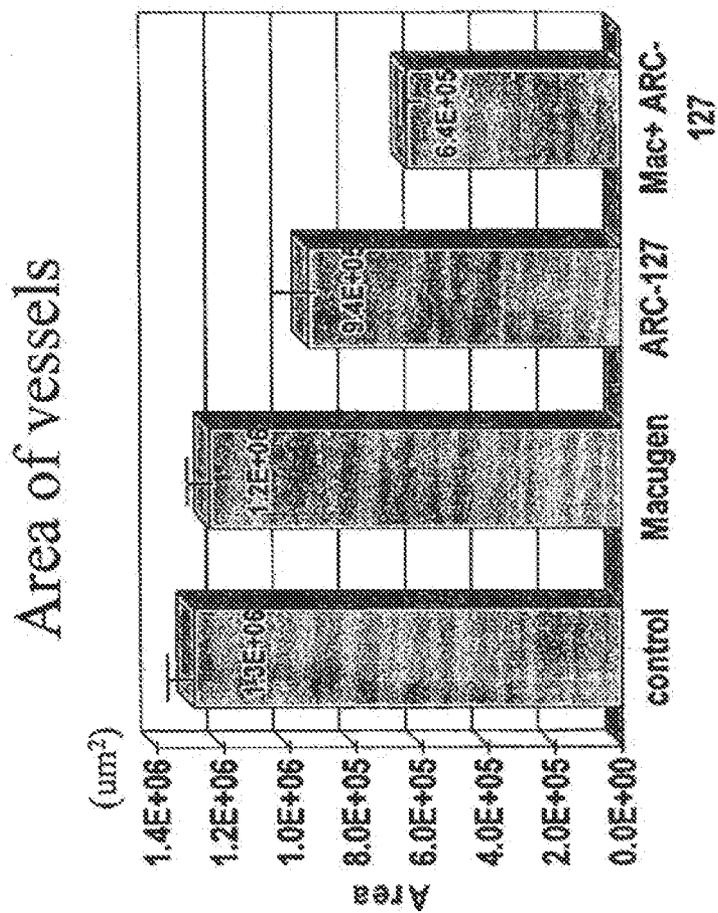
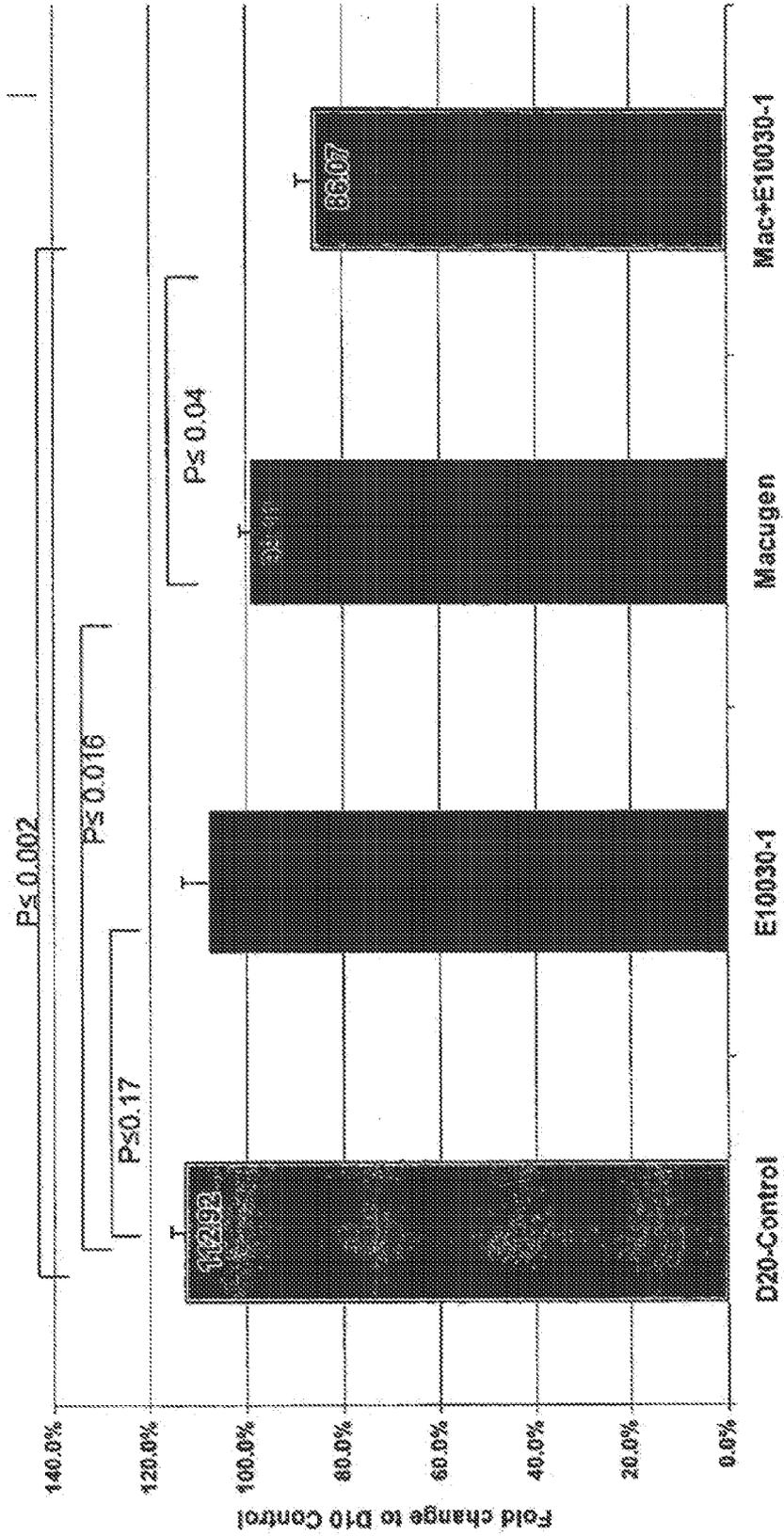
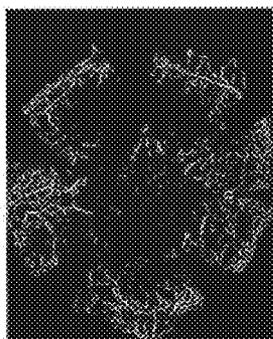


Figure 11



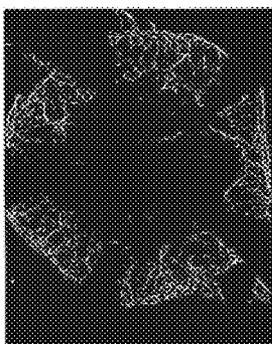
REPLACEMENT SHEET
Application No. 14/610,332

Figure 12 (A)



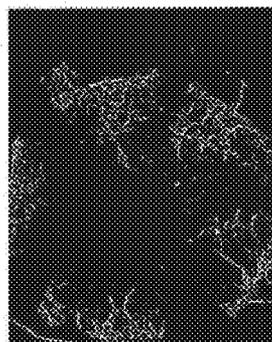
D20 Control

Figure 12 (B)



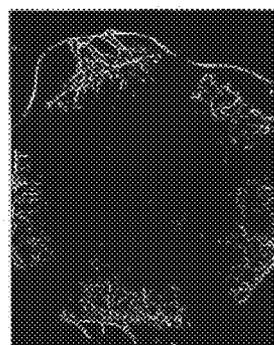
ARC-127

Figure 12 (C)



Macugen

Figure 12 (D)



Macugen + ARC-127

Figure 13

□ Area of CoNV

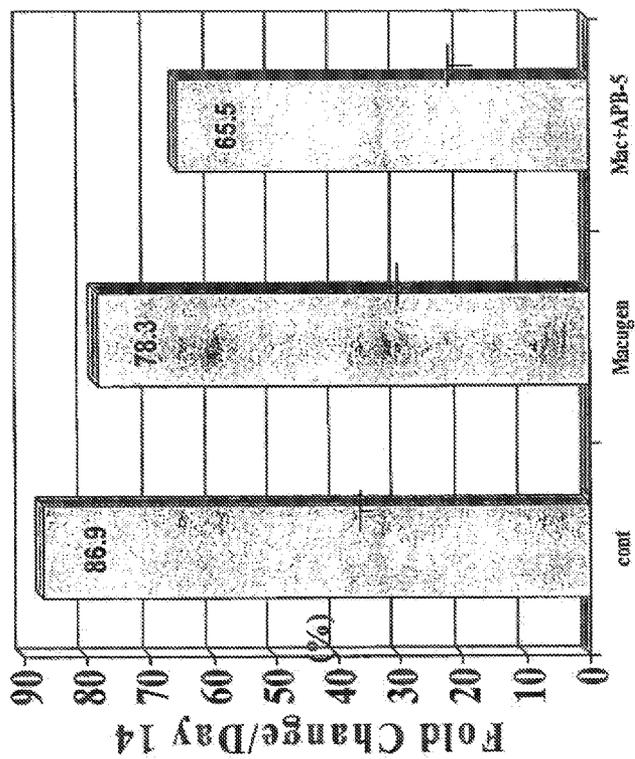
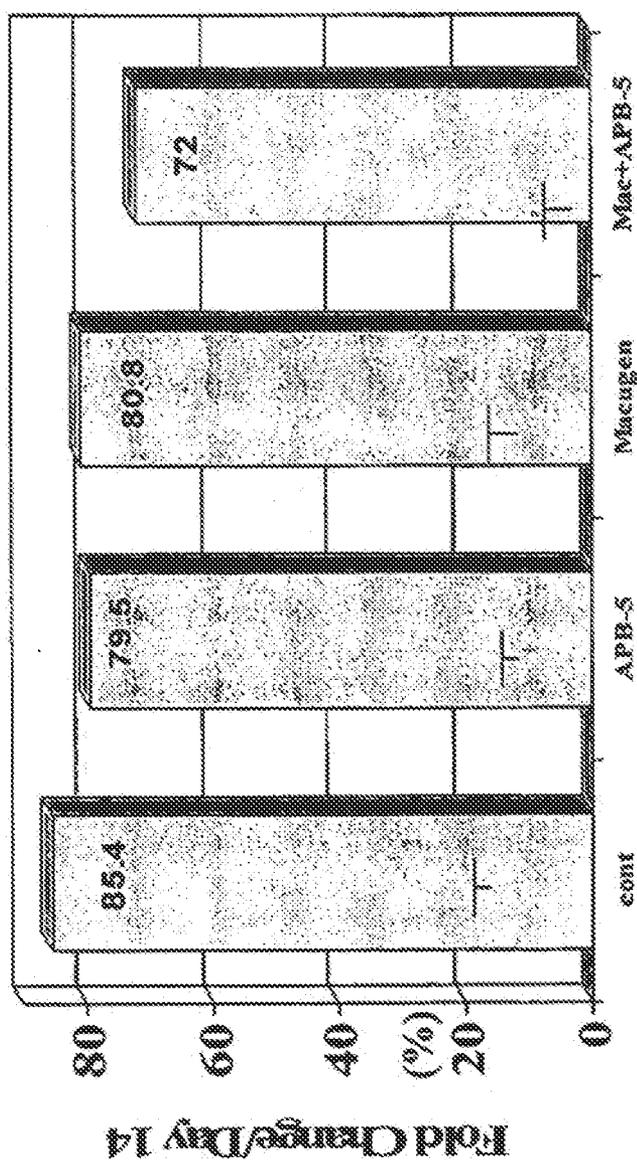


Figure 14

□ Area of CoNV



COMBINATION THERAPY FOR THE TREATMENT OF OCULAR NEOVASCULAR DISORDERS

RELATED APPLICATIONS

[0001] This application is a division of U.S. application Ser. No. 14/186,149, filed Feb. 21, 2014, which is a division of U.S. application Ser. No. 12/641,270, filed Dec. 17, 2009, now U.S. Pat. No. 8,685,397, which is a division of U.S. application Ser. No. 10/926,806, filed Aug. 26, 2004, now U.S. Pat. No. 7,759,472, which claims the benefit of U.S. Provisional Application Ser. No. 60/556,837, filed Mar. 26, 2004, the disclosure of each of which is incorporated by reference herein in its entirety.

DESCRIPTION OF THE TEXT FILE SUBMITTED ELECTRONICALLY

[0002] The contents of the text file submitted electronically herewith are incorporated herein by reference in their entirety: A computer readable format copy of the Sequence Listing (filename: OPHT_004_10US_SeqList.txt, date recorded: Jan. 29, 2015, file size 95 kilobytes).

FIELD OF THE INVENTION

[0003] This invention relates to the fields of ophthalmology and medicine. More specifically, this invention relates to the treatment of neovascular disorders of the eye using a combination of agents that inhibit both platelet-derived growth factor (PDGF) and vascular endothelial growth factor (VEGF).

BACKGROUND OF THE INVENTION

[0004] Angiogenesis, also called neovascularization, involves the formation of sprouts from preexistent blood vessels and their invasion into surrounding tissue. A related process, vasculogenesis, involves the differentiation of endothelial cells and angioblasts that are already present throughout a tissue, and their subsequent linking together to form blood vessels.

[0005] Angiogenesis occurs extensively during development, and also occurs in the healthy body during wound healing in order to restore blood flow to tissues after injury or insult. Angiogenesis, however, has also been implicated in cancer and tumor formation. Indeed, the quantity of blood vessels in a tumor tissue is a strong negative prognostic indicator in breast cancer (Weidner et al., (1992) *J. Natl. Cancer Inst.* 84:1875-1887), prostate cancer (Weidner et al., (1993) *Am. J. Pathol.* 143:401-409), brain tumors (Li et al., (1994) *Lancet* 344:82-86), and melanoma (Foss et al., (1996) *Cancer Res.* 56:2900-2903). Angiogenesis has also recently been implicated in other disease states in many areas of medicine, including rheumatology, dermatology, cardiology and ophthalmology. In particular, undesirable or pathological tissue-specific angiogenesis has been associated with certain specific disease states including rheumatoid arthritis, atherosclerosis, and psoriasis (see e.g., Fan et al., (1995) *Trends Pharmacol. Sci.* 16: 57; and Folkman (1995) *Nature Med.* 1: 27). Furthermore, the alteration of vascular permeability is thought to play a role in both normal and pathological physiological processes (Cullinan-Bove et al., (1993) *Endocrinol.* 133: 829; Senger et al., (1993) *Cancer and Metastasis Reviews* 12: 303). Although the angiogenic process in each of these diseases is likely to share many features

with developmental angiogenesis and tumor angiogenesis, each may also have unique aspects conferred by the influence of surrounding cells.

[0006] Several ocular disorders involve alterations in angiogenesis. For example, diabetic retinopathy, the third leading cause of adult blindness (accounting for almost 7% of blindness in the USA), is associated with extensive angiogenic events. Nonproliferative retinopathy is accompanied by the selective loss of pericytes within the retina, and their loss results in dilation of associated capillaries and a resulting increase in blood flow. In the dilated capillaries, endothelial cells proliferate and form outpouchings, which become microaneurysms, and the adjacent capillaries become blocked so that the area of retina surrounding these microaneurysms is not perfused. Eventually, shunt vessels appear between adjacent areas of micro aneurysms, and the clinical picture of early diabetic retinopathy with micro aneurysms and areas of nonperfused retina is seen. The microaneurysms leak and capillary vessels may bleed, causing exudates and hemorrhages. Once the initial stages of background diabetic retinopathy are established, the condition progresses over a period of years, developing into proliferative diabetic retinopathy and blindness in about 5% of cases. Proliferative diabetic retinopathy occurs when some areas of the retina continue losing their capillary vessels and become nonperfused, leading to the appearance of new vessels on the disk and elsewhere on the retina. These new blood vessels grow into the vitreous and bleed easily, leading to preretinal hemorrhages. In advanced proliferative diabetic retinopathy, a massive vitreous hemorrhage may obscure a major portion of the vitreous cavity. In addition, the new vessels are accompanied by fibrous tissue proliferation that can lead to traction retinal detachment.

[0007] Diabetic retinopathy is associated primarily with the duration of diabetes mellitus; therefore, as the population ages and diabetic patients live longer, the prevalence of diabetic retinopathy will increase. Laser therapy is currently used in both nonproliferative and proliferative diabetic retinopathy. Focal laser treatment of the leaking microaneurysms surrounding the macular area reduces visual loss in 50% of patients with clinically significant macular edema. In proliferative diabetic retinopathy, panretinal photocoagulation results in several thousand tiny burns scattered throughout the retina (sparing the macular area); this treatment reduces the rate of blindness by 60 percent. Early treatment of macular edema and proliferative diabetic retinopathy prevents blindness for 5 years in 95% of patients, whereas late treatment prevents blindness in only 50 percent. Therefore, early diagnosis and treatment are essential.

[0008] Another ocular disorder involving neovascularization is age-related macular degeneration (AMD), a disease that affects approximately one in ten Americans over the age of 65. AMD is characterized by a series of pathologic changes in the macula, the central region of the retina, which is accompanied by decreased visual acuity, particularly affecting central vision. AMD involves the single layer of cells called the retinal pigment epithelium that lies immediately beneath the sensory retina. These cells nourish and support the portion of the retina in contact with them, i.e., the photoreceptor cells that contain the visual pigments. The retinal pigment epithelium lies on the Bruch membrane, a basement membrane complex which, in AMD, thickens and becomes sclerotic. New blood vessels may break through the Bruch membrane from the underlying choroid, which contains a rich vascular

bed. These vessels may in turn leak fluid or bleed beneath the retinal pigment epithelium and also between the retinal pigment epithelium and the sensory retina. Subsequent fibrous scarring disrupts the nourishment of the photoreceptor cells and leads to their death, resulting in a loss of central visual acuity. This type of age-related maculopathy is called the “wet” type because of the leaking vessels and the subretinal edema or blood. The wet type accounts for only 10% of age-related maculopathy cases but results in 90% of cases of legal blindness from macular degeneration in the elderly. The “dry” type of age-related maculopathy involves disintegration of the retinal pigment epithelium along with loss of the overlying photoreceptor cells. The dry type reduces vision but usually only to levels of 20/50 to 20/100.

[0009] AMD is accompanied by distortion of central vision with objects appearing larger or smaller or straight lines appearing distorted, bent, or without a central segment. In the wet type of AMD, a small detachment of the sensory retina may be noted in the macular area, but the definitive diagnosis of a subretinal neovascular membrane requires fluorescein angiography. In the dry type, drusen may disturb the pigmentation pattern in the macular area. Drusen are excrescences of the basement membrane of the retinal pigment epithelium that protrude into the cells, causing them to bulge anteriorly; their role as a risk factor in age-related maculopathy is unclear. No treatment currently exists for the dry type of age-related maculopathy. Laser treatment is used in the wet type of age-related maculopathy and initially obliterates the neovascular membrane and prevents further visual loss in about 50% of patients at 18 months. By 60 months, however, only 20% still have a substantial benefit.

[0010] Multiple molecular mediators of angiogenesis have been identified including basic and acidic fibroblast growth factors (aFGF, bFGF), transforming growth factors alpha and beta (TGF α , TGF β), platelet-derived growth factor (PDGF), angiogenin, platelet-derived endothelial cell growth factor (PD-ECGF), interleukin-8 (IL-8), and vascular endothelial growth factor (VEGF). Other stimulators implicated in angiogenesis include angiopoietin-1, Del-1, follistatin, granulocyte colony-stimulating factor (G-CSF), hepatocyte growth factor (HGF), leptin, midkine, placental growth factor, pleiotrophin (PTN), progranulin, proliferin, and tumor necrosis factor-alpha (TNF-alpha). In addition, control of angiogenesis is further mediated by a number of negative regulators of angiogenesis produced by the body including angioarrestin, ngiostatin (plasminogen fragment), antiangiogenic antithrombin III, cartilage-derived inhibitor (CDI), CD59 complement fragment, endostatin (collagen XVIII fragment), fibronectin fragment, gro-beta, heparinases, heparin hexasaccharide fragment, human chorionic gonadotropin (hCG), interferon alpha/beta/gamma, interferon inducible protein (IP-10), interleukin-12, kringle 5 (plasminogen fragment), metalloproteinase inhibitors (TIMPs), 2-methoxyestradiol, placental ribonuclease inhibitor, plasminogen activator inhibitor, platelet factor-4 (PF4), prolactin 16 kD fragment, proliferin-related protein (PRP), retinoids, tetrahydrocortisol-S, thrombospondin-1 (TSP-1), vasculostatin, and vasostatin (calreticulin fragment).

[0011] Among these angiogenic regulators, VEGF appears to play a key role as a positive regulator of the abnormal angiogenesis accompanying tumor growth (reviewed in Brown et al., (1996) *Control of Angiogenesis* (Goldberg and Rosen, eds.) Birkhauser, Basel, and Thomas (1996) *J. Biol. Chem.* 271:603-606). Furthermore, recently the role of the

PDGF-B member of the PDGF family of signaling molecules has been under investigation, since it appears to play a role in the formation, expansion and proper function of perivascular cells, sometimes referred to as mural cells, e.g., vascular smooth muscle, mesangial cells, and pericytes.

[0012] While much has been learned about angiogenesis, or neovascularization, accompanying development, wound healing and tumor formation, it remains to be determined whether there are differences between these forms of angiogenesis and ocular angiogenesis. Significantly, while angiogenesis accompanying, e.g., collateral blood vessel formation in the heart, may be beneficial and adaptive to the organism, pathological ocular neovascularization accompany, e.g., AMD, has no known benefit and often leads to blindness (for review, see Campochiaro (2000) *J. Cell. Physiol.*, 184: 301-10). Therefore, although advances in the understanding of the molecular events accompanying neovascularization have been made, there exists a need to utilize this understanding to develop further methods for treating neovascular diseases disorders, including ocular neovascular diseases and disorders such as the choroidal neovascularization that occurs with AMD and diabetic retinopathy.

SUMMARY OF THE INVENTION

[0013] It has been discovered that the combination of anti-VEGF and anti-PDGF agents surprisingly affords synergistic therapeutic benefits for treating an ocular neovascular disease.

[0014] Accordingly, the invention features a method for treating a patient diagnosed with or at risk for developing a neovascular disorder. This method includes administering to the patient an anti-VEGF agent and an anti-PDGF agent as a primary or adjunct therapeutic treatment.

[0015] In one aspect, the invention provides a method for suppressing a neovascular disorder in a patient in need thereof, by administering to the patient a PDGF antagonist and a VEGF antagonist, simultaneously, or within about 90 days of each other, in amounts sufficient to suppress the neovascular disorder in the patient.

[0016] In another aspect, the invention provides a method for treating a patient diagnosed with, or at risk for developing, a neovascular disorder in a patient in need thereof, by administering to the patient a PDGF antagonist and a VEGF antagonist, simultaneously or within 90 days of each other, in amounts sufficient to treat the patient.

[0017] In particular embodiments of these aspects, the method of the invention involves administering the PDGF antagonist and the VEGF antagonist within about 10 days of each other. In another embodiment of the method of the invention, the PDGF antagonist and the VEGF antagonist are administered within 5 days of each other. In yet another embodiment of the method of the invention, the PDGF antagonist and the VEGF antagonist are administered within about 24 hours of each other. In a particular embodiment of the method of the invention, the PDGF antagonist and said VEGF antagonist are administered simultaneously.

[0018] In another embodiment, the method of the invention involves administration of a PDGF antagonist that is a PDGF-B antagonist. In still another embodiment, the method of the invention involves administration of a VEGF antagonist that is a VEGF-A antagonist.

[0019] In certain embodiments, the method of the invention involves administration of a PDGF antagonist that is a nucleic acid molecule, an aptamer, an antisense RNA molecule, a

ribozyme, an RNAi molecule, a protein, a peptide, a cyclic peptide, an antibody, a binding fragment of an antibody fragment, a sugar, a polymer, or a small organic compound. In another embodiment, the method of the invention involves administration of a VEGF antagonist that is a nucleic acid molecule, an aptamer, an antisense RNA molecule, a ribozyme, an RNAi molecule, a protein, a peptide, a cyclic peptide, an antibody, a binding fragment of an antibody fragment, a sugar, a polymer, or a small organic compound.

[0020] In a particular embodiment, the method of the invention involves administration of a VEGF antagonist that is an aptamer, such as an EYE001 aptamer. In another embodiment, the method of the invention involves administration of a VEGF antagonist that is an antibody or binding fragment thereof.

[0021] In a particular embodiment, the method of the invention involves administration of a PDGF antagonist that is an aptamer, an antibody or a binding fragment thereof. In another particular embodiment, the method of the invention involves administration of a PDGF antagonist that is an antisense oligonucleotide.

[0022] In yet another embodiment of this aspect of the invention, the PDGF antagonist and/or the VEGF antagonist are pro-drugs.

[0023] In one embodiment, the method of the invention provides a means for suppressing or treating an ocular neovascular disorder. In some embodiments, ocular neovascular disorders amenable to treatment or suppression by the method of the invention include ischemic retinopathy, iris neovascularization, intraocular neovascularization, age-related macular degeneration, corneal neovascularization, retinal neovascularization, choroidal neovascularization, diabetic retinal ischemia, or proliferative diabetic retinopathy. In still another embodiment, the method of the invention provides a means for suppressing or treating psoriasis or rheumatoid arthritis in a patient in need thereof or a patient diagnosed with or at risk for developing such a disorder.

[0024] The invention also provides a pharmaceutical composition that includes both a PDGF antagonist and a VEGF antagonist, as well a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier. In this aspect, the PDGF and VEGF antagonists are present both in amounts sufficient to suppress the neovascular disorder in the patient.

[0025] In one embodiment of this aspect, the pharmaceutical composition includes a PDGF antagonist that is a PDGF-B antagonist. In another embodiment, the pharmaceutical composition includes a VEGF antagonist that is a VEGF-A antagonist.

[0026] In certain embodiments, the pharmaceutical composition of the invention includes a PDGF antagonist that is a nucleic acid molecule, an aptamer, an antisense RNA molecule, a ribozyme, an RNAi molecule, a protein, a peptide, a cyclic peptide, an antibody, a binding fragment of an antibody fragment, a sugar, a polymer or a small organic compound. In another embodiment, the pharmaceutical composition of the invention includes a VEGF antagonist that is a nucleic acid molecule, an aptamer, an antisense RNA molecule, a ribozyme, an RNAi molecule, a protein, a peptide, a cyclic peptide, an antibody, a binding fragment of an antibody fragment, a sugar, a polymer, or a small organic compound.

[0027] In other particular embodiments, the pharmaceutical composition of the invention includes a VEGF antagonist that is an aptamer, such as an EYE001 aptamer. In one

embodiment, the pharmaceutical composition of the invention includes a VEGF antagonist that is an antibody or binding fragment thereof.

[0028] In a particular embodiment, the pharmaceutical composition of the invention includes a PDGF antagonist that is an antibody or binding fragment thereof. In another particular embodiment, the pharmaceutical composition of the invention includes a PDGF antagonist that is an antisense oligonucleotide.

[0029] The pharmaceutical composition the invention may include a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier which includes a microsphere or a hydrogel formulation.

[0030] In yet another embodiment, the PDGF antagonist and/or the VEGF antagonist are pro-drugs.

[0031] In another embodiment, the pharmaceutical composition of the invention provides a means for suppressing or treating an ocular neovascular disorder. In some embodiments, ocular neovascular disorders amenable to treatment or suppression by the pharmaceutical composition of the invention include ischemic retinopathy, iris neovascularization, intraocular neovascularization, age-related macular degeneration, corneal neovascularization, retinal neovascularization, choroidal neovascularization, diabetic retinal ischemia, or proliferative diabetic retinopathy. In still other embodiments, the pharmaceutical composition of the invention provides a means for suppressing or treating psoriasis or rheumatoid arthritis in a patient in need thereof, or a patient diagnosed with or at risk for developing such a disorder.

[0032] The invention also provides a pharmaceutical pack that includes both a PDGF antagonist and a VEGF antagonist. In one embodiment of this aspect, the pharmaceutical pack includes a PDGF antagonist that is a PDGF-B antagonist. In another embodiment of this aspect, the pharmaceutical pack includes a VEGF antagonist that is a VEGF-A antagonist.

[0033] In another embodiment, the PDGF antagonist and VEGF antagonist of the pharmaceutical pack are formulated separately and in individual dosage amounts. In still another embodiment, the PDGF antagonist and VEGF antagonist of the pharmaceutical pack are formulated together.

[0034] In some particular embodiments, the pharmaceutical pack of the invention includes a VEGF antagonist that is an aptamer, such as an EYE001 aptamer. In other embodiments, the pharmaceutical pack of the invention includes a VEGF antagonist that is an antibody or binding fragment thereof.

[0035] In some embodiments, the pharmaceutical pack of the invention includes a PDGF antagonist that is an antibody or binding fragment thereof. In other particular embodiment, the pharmaceutical pack of the invention includes a PDGF antagonist that is an antisense oligonucleotide. In yet another embodiment of this aspect, the PDGF antagonist and/or the VEGF antagonist are pro-drugs.

BRIEF DESCRIPTION OF THE DRAWINGS

[0036] FIG. 1 (A) is a schematic representation of the nucleic acid sequence of a human PDGF-B (GenBank Accession No. X02811) (SEQ ID NO: 1).

[0037] FIG. 1 (B) is a schematic representation of the amino acid sequence of a human PDGF-B (GenBank Accession No. CAA26579) (SEQ ID NO: 2).

[0038] FIG. 1 (C) is a schematic representation of the nucleic acid sequence of a human PDGF-A (GenBank Accession No. X06374) (SEQ ID NO: 11).

[0039] FIG. 1 (D) is a schematic representation of the polypeptide sequence of a human PDGF-A (GenBank Accession No. CAA29677) (SEQ ID NO: 12).

[0040] FIG. 2 (A) is a schematic representation of the nucleic acid sequence of a human VEGF (GenBank Accession No: NM_003376) (SEQ ID NO: 3).

[0041] FIG. 2 (B) is a schematic representation of the amino acid sequence of a human VEGF polypeptide (GenBank Accession No. NP_003367) (SEQ ID NO: 4).

[0042] FIG. 3 (A) is a schematic representation of the nucleic acid sequence of a human PDGFR-B (GenBank Accession No. NM_002609) (SEQ ID NO: 5).

[0043] FIG. 3 (B) is a schematic representation of the polypeptide sequence of a human PDGFR-B (GenBank Accession No. NP_002600) (SEQ ID NO: 6).

[0044] FIG. 3 (C) is a schematic representation of the nucleic acid sequence of a human PDGFR-A (GenBank Accession No. NM_006206) (SEQ ID NO: 13).

[0045] FIG. 3 (D) is a schematic representation of the polypeptide sequence of a human PDGFR-A (GenBank Accession No. NP_006197) (SEQ ID NO: 14).

[0046] FIG. 4 (A) is a schematic representation of the nucleic acid sequence of a human VEGFR-1 (Fit-1) (GenBank Accession No. AF063657) (SEQ ID NO: 7).

[0047] FIG. 4 (B) is schematic a representation of the polypeptide sequence of a human VEGFR-1 (Flt-1) (GenBank Accession No.) (SEQ ID NO: 8).

[0048] FIG. 4 (C) is a schematic representation of the nucleic acid sequence of a human VEGFR-2 (ICDR/Flk-1) (GenBank Accession No. AF035121) (SEQ ID NO: 9).

[0049] FIG. 4 (D) is a schematic representation of the polypeptide sequence of a human VEGFR-2 (KDR/Flk-1) (GenBank Accession No. AAB88005) (SEQ ID NO: 10).

[0050] FIG. 5 is a graphical representation of the results of a corneal neovascularization assay comparing a control treatment (cont), Gleevec treatment (an anti-PDGF agent), and Macugen™ treatment (i.e. pegaptanib treatment, an anti-VEGF agent), to the results of a combination treatment with Macugen™ and Gleevec (anti-PDGF/anti-VEGF combination therapy).

[0051] FIG. 6 (A) is a photographic representation of a fluorescent-microscopic image of corneal neovascularization occurring in control (PEG-treated) mouse cornea.

[0052] FIG. 6 (B) is a photographic representation of a fluorescent-microscopic image of corneal neovascularization occurring in a Gleevec-treated mouse cornea.

[0053] FIG. 6 (C) is a photographic representation of a fluorescent-microscopic image of corneal neovascularization occurring in a Macugen™-treated mouse cornea.

[0054] FIG. 6 (D) is a photographic representation of a fluorescent-microscopic image of corneal neovascularization occurring in a mouse cornea treated with both Macugen™ and Gleevec.

[0055] FIG. 7 (A) is a photographic representation of a fluorescent-microscopic image showing that normal corneal vasculature is unaffected by administration of APB5 (PDGFR antibody, an anti-PDGF agent).

[0056] FIG. 7 (B) is a photographic representation of a fluorescent-microscopic image showing that normal corneal vasculature is unaffected by administration of Gleevec.

[0057] FIG. 7 (C) is a photographic representation of a fluorescent-microscopic image showing that normal corneal vasculature is unaffected by administration of Macugen™ (Mac) and Gleevec together.

[0058] FIG. 7 (D) is a photographic representation of a fluorescent-microscopic image showing that normal corneal vasculature is unaffected by administration of PEG.

[0059] FIG. 8 is a graphical representation of the results of a laser-induced choroidal neovascularization assay comparing a control treatment (cont), Gleevec treatment (an anti-PDGF agent), and Macugen™ treatment (i.e. pegaptanib treatment, an anti-VEGF agent), to the results of a combination treatment with Macugen™ and Gleevec (anti-PDGF/anti-VEGF combination therapy).

[0060] FIG. 9 is a graphical representation of the results of a laser-induced choroidal neovascularization assay comparing a control-treated (cant), APB5-treated (an anti-PGFR antibody, which acts as an anti-PDGF agent), and Macugen treatment (i.e. pegaptanib treatment, an anti-VEGF aptamer), to the results of a combination treatment with Macugen and APB5 (Mac+APB5).

[0061] FIG. 10 is a graphical representation of the results of a retinal developmental model comparing a control treatment (cont), ARC-127 treatment (an anti-PDGF agent), and Macugen treatment (i.e. pegaptanib treatment, an anti-VEGF agent), to the results of a combination treatment with Macugen and ARC-127 (anti-PDGF/anti-VEGF combination therapy).

[0062] FIG. 11 is a graphical representation of the results of a corneal neovascularization assay comparing a control treatment (cont), ARC-127 treatment (an anti-PDGF agent), and Macugen treatment (i.e. pegaptanib treatment, an anti-VEGF agent), to the results of a combination treatment with Macugen and ARC-127 (anti-PDGF/anti-VEGF combination therapy).

[0063] FIG. 12 (A) is a photographic representation of a fluorescent-microscopic image of corneal neovascularization occurring in control mouse cornea.

[0064] FIG. 12 (B) is a photographic representation of a fluorescent-microscopic image of corneal neovascularization occurring in a ARC-127-treated mouse cornea.

[0065] FIG. 12 (C) is a photographic representation of a fluorescent-microscopic image of corneal neovascularization occurring in a Macugen-treated mouse cornea.

[0066] FIG. 12 (D) is a photographic representation of a fluorescent-microscopic image of corneal neovascularization occurring in a mouse cornea treated with both Macugen and ARC-127.

[0067] FIG. 13 is a graphical representation of the results of a corneal neovascularization assay comparing a control treatment (cont), APB-5 treatment (an anti-PDGF agent), and Macugen treatment (i.e. pegaptanib treatment, an anti-VEGF agent), to the results of a combination treatment with Macugen and APB-5 (anti-PDGF/anti-VEGF combination therapy).

[0068] FIG. 14 is a graphical representation of the results of a corneal neovascularization assay comparing a control treatment (cont), APB-5 treatment (an anti-PDGF agent), and Macugen treatment (i.e. pegaptanib treatment, an anti-VEGF agent), to the results of a combination treatment with Macugen and APB-5 (anti-PDGF/anti-VEGF combination therapy).

DETAILED DESCRIPTION OF THE INVENTION

[0069] All publications, patents, and patent applications mentioned in this specification are herein incorporated by reference.

Definitions

[0070] As used herein, the following terms and phrases shall have the meanings set forth below. Unless defined otherwise, all technical and scientific terms used herein have the same meaning as commonly understood to one of ordinary skill in the art to which this invention belongs.

[0071] By “antagonist” is meant an agent that inhibits, either partially or fully, the activity or production of a target molecule. In particular, the term “antagonist,” as applied selectively herein, means an agent capable of decreasing levels of PDGF, PDGFR, VEGF or VEGFR gene expression, mRNA levels, protein levels or protein activity. Exemplary forms of antagonists include, for example, proteins, polypeptides, peptides (such as cyclic peptides), antibodies or antibody fragments, peptide mimetics, nucleic acid molecules, antisense molecules, ribozymes, aptamers, RNAi molecules, and small organic molecules. Exemplary non-limiting mechanisms of antagonist inhibition of the VEGF/VEGFR and PDGF/PDGFR ligand/receptor targets include repression of ligand synthesis and/or stability (e.g., using, antisense, ribozymes or RNAi compositions targeting the ligand gene/nucleic acid), blocking of binding of the ligand to its cognate receptor (e.g., using anti-ligand aptamers, antibodies or a soluble, decoy cognate receptor), repression of receptor synthesis and/or stability (e.g., using, antisense, ribozymes or RNAi compositions targeting the ligand receptor gene/nucleic acid), blocking of the binding of the receptor to its cognate receptor (e.g., using receptor antibodies) and blocking of the activation of the receptor by its cognate ligand (e.g., using receptor tyrosine kinase inhibitors). In addition, the antagonist may directly or indirectly inhibit the target molecule.

[0072] The term “antibody” as used herein is intended to include whole antibodies, e.g., of any isotype (IgG, IgA, IgM, IgE, etc.), and includes fragments thereof which recognize and are also specifically reactive with vertebrate (e.g., mammalian) protein, carbohydrates, etc. Antibodies can be fragmented using conventional techniques and the fragments screened for utility in the same manner as described above for whole antibodies. Thus, the term includes segments of proteolytically cleaved or recombinantly-prepared portions of an antibody molecule that are capable of selectively reacting with a certain protein. Non-limiting examples of such proteolytic and/or recombinant fragments include Fab, F(ab')₂, Fab', Fv, and single chain antibodies (scFv) containing a V[L] and/or V[H] domain joined by a peptide linker. The scFv's may be covalently or noncovalently linked to form antibodies having two or more binding sites. The subject invention includes polyclonal, monoclonal, or other purified preparations of antibodies and recombinant antibodies.

[0073] The term “aptamer,” used herein interchangeably with the term “nucleic acid ligand,” means a nucleic acid that, through its ability to adopt a specific three dimensional conformation, binds to and has an antagonizing (i.e., inhibitory) effect on a target. The target of the present invention is PDGF or VEGF (or one of their cognate receptors PDGFR or VEGFR), and hence the term PDGF aptamer or nucleic acid ligand or VEGF aptamer or nucleic acid ligand (or PDGFR aptamer or nucleic acid ligand or VEGFR aptamer or nucleic acid ligand) is used. Inhibition of the target by the aptamer may occur by binding of the target, by catalytically altering the target, by reacting with the target in a way which modifies/alters the target or the functional activity of the target, by covalently attaching to the target as in a suicide inhibitor, by

facilitating the reaction between the target and another molecule. Aptamers may be comprised of multiple ribonucleotide units, deoxyribonucleotide units, or a mixture of both types of nucleotide residues. Aptamers may further comprise one or more modified bases, sugars or phosphate backbone units as described in further detail herein.

[0074] By “antibody antagonist” is meant an antibody molecule as herein defined which is able to block or significantly reduce one or more activities of a target PDGF or VEGF. For example, an VEGF inhibitory antibody may inhibit or reduce the ability of VEGF to stimulate angiogenesis.

[0075] A nucleotide sequence is “complementary” to another nucleotide sequence if each of the bases of the two sequences matches, i.e., are capable of forming Watson Crick base pairs. The term “complementary strand” is used herein interchangeably with the term “complement.” The complement of a nucleic acid strand can be the complement of a coding strand or the complement of a non-coding strand.

[0076] The phrases “conserved residue” “or conservative amino acid substitution” refer to grouping of amino acids on the basis of certain common properties. A functional way to define common properties between individual amino acids is to analyze the normalized frequencies of amino acid changes between corresponding proteins of homologous organisms. According to such analyses, groups of amino acids may be defined where amino acids within a group exchange preferentially with each other, and therefore resemble each other most in their impact on the overall protein structure (Schulz, G. E. and R. H. Schirmer, *Principles of Protein Structure*, Springer-Verlag). Examples of amino acid groups defined in this manner include:

- (i) a charged group, consisting of Glu and Asp, Lys, Arg and His,
- (ii) a positively-charged group, consisting of Lys, Arg and His,
- (iii) a negatively-charged group, consisting of Glu and Asp,
- (iv) an aromatic group, consisting of Phe, Tyr and Trp,
- (v) a nitrogen ring group, consisting of His and Trp,
- (vi) a large aliphatic nonpolar group, consisting of Val, Leu and Ile,
- (vii) a slightly-polar group, consisting of Met and Cys,
- (viii) a small-residue group, consisting of Ser, Thr, Asp, Asn, Gly, Ala, Glu, Gln and Pro,
- (ix) an aliphatic group consisting of Val, Leu, Ile, Met and Cys, and
- (x) a small hydroxyl group consisting of Ser and Thr.

[0077] In addition to the groups presented above, each amino acid residue may form its own group, and the group formed by an individual amino acid may be referred to simply by the one and/or three letter abbreviation for that amino acid commonly used in the art.

[0078] The term “interact” as used herein is meant to include detectable relationships or association (e.g., biochemical interactions) between molecules, such as interaction between protein-protein, protein-nucleic acid, nucleic acid-nucleic acid, and protein-small molecule or nucleic acid-small molecule in nature.

[0079] The term “interacting protein” refers to protein capable of interacting, binding, and/or otherwise associating to a protein of interest, such as for example a PDGF or a VEGF protein, or their corresponding cognate receptors.

[0080] The term “isolated” as used herein with respect to nucleic acids, such as DNA or RNA, refers to molecules separated from other DNAs, or RNAs, respectively that are

present in the natural source of the macromolecule. Similarly the term “isolated” as used herein with respect to polypeptides refers to protein molecules separated from other proteins that are present in the source of the polypeptide. The term isolated as used herein also refers to a nucleic acid or peptide that is substantially free of cellular material, viral material, or culture medium when produced by recombinant DNA techniques, or chemical precursors or other chemicals when chemically synthesized.

[0081] “Isolated nucleic acid” is meant to include nucleic acid fragments, which are not naturally occurring as fragments and would not be found in the natural state. The term “isolated” is also used herein to refer to polypeptides, which are isolated from other cellular proteins and is meant to encompass both purified and recombinant polypeptides.

[0082] As used herein, the terms “label” and “detectable label” refer to a molecule capable of detection, including, but not limited to, radioactive isotopes, fluorophores, chemiluminescent moieties, enzymes, enzyme substrates, enzyme cofactors, enzyme inhibitors, dyes, metal ions, ligands (e.g., biotin or haptens) and the like. The term “fluorescer” refers to a substance or a portion thereof, which is capable of exhibiting fluorescence in the detectable range. Particular examples of labels which may be used under the invention include fluorescein, rhodamine, dansyl, umbelliferone, Texas red, luminol, NADPH, alpha-beta-galactosidase and horseradish peroxidase.

[0083] The “level of expression of a gene in a cell” refers to the level of mRNA, as well as pre-mRNA nascent transcript (s), transcript processing intermediates, mature mRNA(s) and degradation products, encoded by the gene in the cell, as well as the level of protein translated from that gene.

[0084] As used herein, the term “nucleic acid” refers to polynucleotides such as deoxyribonucleic acid (DNA), and, where appropriate, ribonucleic acid (RNA). The term should also be understood to include, as equivalents, analogs of either RNA or DNA made from nucleotide analogs, and, as applicable to the embodiment being described, single (sense or antisense) and double-stranded polynucleotides, ESTs, chromosomes, cDNAs, mRNAs, and rRNAs are representative examples of molecules that may be referred to as nucleic acids.

[0085] The term “oligonucleotide” refers to an oligomer or polymer of nucleotide or nucleoside monomers consisting of naturally occurring bases, sugars and intersugar (backbone) linkages. The term also includes modified or substituted oligomers comprising non-naturally occurring monomers or portions thereof, which function similarly. Incorporation of substituted oligomers is based on factors including enhanced cellular uptake, or increased nuclease resistance and are chosen as is known in the art. The entire oligonucleotide or only portions thereof may contain the substituted oligomers.

[0086] The term “percent identical” refers to sequence identity between two amino acid sequences or between two nucleotide sequences. Identity can each be determined by comparing a position in each sequence, which may be aligned for purposes of comparison. When an equivalent position in the compared sequences is occupied by the same base or amino acid, then the molecules are identical at that position; when the equivalent site occupied by the same or a similar amino acid residue (e.g., similar in steric and/or electronic nature), then the molecules can be referred to as homologous (similar) at that position. Expression as a percentage of homology, similarity, or identity refers to a function of the

number of identical or similar amino acids at positions shared by the compared sequences. Various alignment algorithms and/or programs may be used, including Hidden Markov Model (HMM), FASTA and BLAST, HNiM, FASTA and BLAST are available through the National Center for Biotechnology Information, National Library of Medicine, National Institutes of Health, Bethesda, Md. and the European Bioinformatic Institute EBI. In one embodiment, the percent identity of two sequences that can be determined by these GCG programs with a gap weight of 1, e.g., each amino acid gap is weighted as if it were a single amino acid or nucleotide mismatch between the two sequences. Other techniques for alignment are described in *Methods in Enzymology*, vol. 266: *Computer Methods for Macromolecular Sequence Analysis* (1996), ed. Doolittle, Academic Press, Inc., a division of Harcourt Brace & Co., San Diego, Calif., USA. Where desirable, an alignment program that permits gaps in the sequence is utilized to align the sequences. The Smith Waterman is one type of algorithm that permits gaps in sequence alignments (see (1997) *Meth. Mol. Biol.* 70: 173-187). Also, the GAP program using the Needleman and Wunsch alignment method can be utilized to align sequences. More techniques and algorithms including use of the HMM are described in *Sequence Structure and Databanks: A Practical Approach* (2000), ed. Oxford University Press, Incorporated and in *Bioinformatics: Databases and Systems* (1999) ed. Kluwer Academic Publishers. An alternative search strategy uses MPSRCH software, which runs on a MASPAR computer. MPSRCH uses a Smith-Waterman algorithm to score sequences on a massively parallel computer. This approach improves ability to pick up distantly related matches, and is especially tolerant of small gaps and nucleotide sequence errors. Nucleic acid-encoded amino acid sequences can be used to search both protein and DNA databases. Databases with individual sequences are described in *Methods in Enzymology*, ed. Doolittle, supra. Databases include Genbank, EMBL, and DNA Database of Japan (DDBJ).

[0087] “Perfectly matched” in reference to a duplex means that the poly- or oligonucleotide strands making up the duplex form a double stranded structure with one other such that every nucleotide in each strand undergoes Watson-Crick basepairing with a nucleotide in the other strand. The term also comprehends the pairing of nucleoside analogs, such as deoxyinosine, nucleosides with 2-aminopurine bases, and the like, that may be employed. A mismatch in a duplex between a target polynucleotide and an oligonucleotide or polynucleotide means that a pair of nucleotides in the duplex fails to undergo Watson-Crick bonding. In reference to a triplex, the term means that the triplex consists of a perfectly matched duplex and a third strand in which every nucleotide undergoes Hoogsteen or reverse Hoogsteen association with a base pair of the perfectly matched duplex.

[0088] The term “RNA interference,” “RNAi,” or “siRNA” all refer to any method by which expression of a gene or gene product is decreased by introducing into a target cell one or more double-stranded RNAs, which are homologous to the gene of interest (particularly to the messenger RNA of the gene of interest, e.g., PDGF or VEGF).

[0089] Polymorphic variants also may encompass “single nucleotide polymorphisms” (SNPs) in which the polynucleotide sequence varies by one base (e.g., a one base variation in

PDGF or VEGF). The presence of SNPs may be indicative of, for example, a certain population, a disease state, or a propensity for a disease state.

[0090] The “profile” of an aberrant, e.g., tumor cell’s biological state refers to the levels of various constituents of a cell that change in response to the disease state. Constituents of a cell include levels of RNA, levels of protein abundances, or protein activity levels.

[0091] The term “protein” is used interchangeably herein with the terms “peptide” and “polypeptide.” The term “recombinant protein” refers to a protein of the present invention which is produced by recombinant DNA techniques, wherein generally DNA encoding the expressed protein or RNA is inserted into a suitable expression vector which is in turn used to transform a host cell to produce the heterologous protein or RNA. Moreover, the phrase “derived from.” with respect to a recombinant gene encoding the recombinant protein is meant to include within the meaning of “recombinant protein” those proteins having an amino acid sequence of a native protein, or an amino acid sequence similar thereto which is generated by mutations, including substitutions and deletions, of a naturally occurring protein.

[0092] As used herein, the term “transgene” means a nucleic acid sequence (encoding, e.g., one of the target nucleic acids, or an antisense transcript thereto), which has been introduced into a cell. A transgene could be partly or entirely heterologous, i.e., foreign, to the transgenic animal or cell into which it is introduced, or, is homologous to an endogenous gene of the transgenic animal or cell into which it is introduced, but which is designed to be inserted, or is inserted, into the animal’s genome in such a way as to alter the genome of the cell into which it is inserted (e.g., it is inserted at a location which differs from that of the natural gene or its insertion results in a knockout). A transgene can also be present in a cell in the form of an episome. A transgene can include one or more transcriptional regulatory sequences and any other nucleic acid, such as introns, that may be necessary for optimal expression of a selected nucleic acid.

[0093] By “neovascular disorder” is meant a disorder characterized by altered or unregulated angiogenesis other than one accompanying oncogenic or neoplastic transformation, i.e., cancer. Examples of neovascular disorders include psoriasis, rheumatoid arthritis, and ocular neovascular disorders including diabetic retinopathy and age-related macular degeneration.

[0094] As used herein, the terms “neovascularization” and “angiogenesis” are used interchangeably. Neovascularization and angiogenesis refer to the generation of new blood vessels into cells, tissue, or organs. The control of angiogenesis is typically altered in certain disease states and, in many cases, the pathological damage associated with the disease is related to altered, unregulated, or uncontrolled angiogenesis. Persistent, unregulated angiogenesis occurs in a multiplicity of disease states, including those characterized by the abnormal growth by endothelial cells, and supports the pathological damage seen in these conditions including leakage and permeability of blood vessels.

[0095] By “ocular neovascular disorder” is meant a disorder characterized by altered or unregulated angiogenesis in the eye of a patient. Exemplary ocular neovascular disorders include optic disc neovascularization, iris neovascularization, retinal neovascularization, choroidal neovascularization, corneal neovascularization, vitreal neovascularization, glaucoma, pannus, pterygium, macular edema, diabetic retinopa-

thy, diabetic macular edema, vascular retinopathy, retinal degeneration, uveitis, inflammatory diseases of the retina, and proliferative vitreoretinopathy.

[0096] The term “treating” a neovascular disease in a subject or “treating” a subject having a neovascular disease refers to subjecting the subject to a pharmaceutical treatment, e.g., the administration of a drug, such that at least one symptom of the neovascular disease is decreased. Accordingly, the term “treating” as used herein is intended to encompass curing as well as ameliorating at least one symptom of the neovascular condition or disease. Accordingly, “treating” as used herein, includes administering or prescribing a pharmaceutical composition for the treatment or prevention of an ocular neovascular disorder.

[0097] By “patient” is meant any animal. The term “animal” includes mammals, including, but is not limited to, humans and other primates. The term also includes domesticated animals, such as cows, hogs, sheep, horses, dogs, and cats.

[0098] By “PDGF” or “platelet-derived growth factor” is meant a mammalian platelet-derived growth factor that affects angiogenesis or an angiogenic process. As used herein, the term “PDGF” includes the various subtypes of PDGF including PDGF-B (see FIGS. 1(A) and (B)), and PDGF-A (see FIGS. 1(C) and (D)). Further, as used herein, the term “PDGF” refers to PDGF-related angiogenic factors such as PDGF-C and PDGF-D that act through a cognate PDGF receptor to stimulate angiogenesis or an angiogenic process. In particular, the term “PDGF” means any member of the class of growth factors that (i) bind to a PDGF receptor such as PDGFR-B (see FIGS. 3 (A) and (B)), or PDGFR-A (see FIGS. 3 (C) and (D)); (ii) activates a tyrosine kinase activity associated with the VEGF receptor; and (iii) thereby affects angiogenesis or an angiogenic process. As used herein, the term “PDGF” generally refers to those members of the class of growth factors that induce DNA synthesis and mitogenesis through the binding and activation of a platelet-derived growth factor cell surface receptor (i.e., PDGFR) on a responsive cell type. PDGFs effect specific biological effects including, for example: directed cell migration (chemotaxis) and cell activation; phospholipase activation; increased phosphatidylinositol turnover and prostaglandin metabolism; stimulation of both collagen and collagenase synthesis by responsive cells; alteration of cellular metabolic activities, including matrix synthesis, cytokine production, and lipoprotein uptake; induction, indirectly, of a proliferative response in cells lacking PDGF receptors; and potent vasoconstrictor activity. The term “PDGF” is meant to include both a “PDGF” polypeptide and its corresponding “PDGF” encoding gene or nucleic acid.

[0099] By “PDGF-A” is meant an A chain polypeptide of PDGF and its corresponding encoding gene or nucleic acid.

[0100] By “PDGF-B” is meant a B chain polypeptide of PDGF and its corresponding encoding gene or nucleic acid.

[0101] By “VEGF,” or “vascular endothelial growth factor,” is meant a mammalian vascular endothelial growth factor that affects angiogenesis or an angiogenic process. As used herein, the term “VEGF” includes the various subtypes of VEGF (also known as vascular permeability factor (VPF) and VEGF-A) (see FIGS. 2(A) and (B)) that arise by, e.g., alternative splicing of the VEGF-A/VPF gene including VEGF₁₂₁, VEGF₁₆₅ and VEGF₁₈₉. Further, as used herein, the term “VEGF” refers to VEGF-related angiogenic factors such as PlGF (placenta growth factor), VEGF-B, VEGF-C,

VEGF-D and VEGF-E that act through a cognate VEGF receptor to stimulate angiogenesis or an angiogenic process. In particular, the term “VEGF” means any member of the class of growth factors that (i) bind to a VEGF receptor such as VEGFR-1 (Flt-1) (see FIGS. 4(A) and (B)), VEGFR-2 (KDR/Flk-1) (see FIGS. 4(C) and (D)), or VEGFR-3 (FLT-4); (ii) activates a tyrosine kinase activity associated with the VEGF receptor; and (iii) thereby affects angiogenesis or an angiogenic process. The term “VEGF” is meant to include both a “VEGF” polypeptide and its corresponding “VEGF” encoding gene or nucleic acid.

[0102] By “PDGF antagonist” is meant an agent that reduces, or inhibits, either partially or fully, the activity or production of a PDGF. A PDGF antagonist may directly or indirectly reduce or inhibit a specific PDGF such as PDGF-B. Furthermore, “PDGF antagonists” consistent with the above definition of “antagonist,” may include agents that act on either a PDGF ligand or its cognate receptor so as to reduce or inhibit a PDGF-associated receptor signal. Examples of such “PDGF antagonists” thus include, for example: antisense, ribozymes or RNAi compositions targeting a PDGF nucleic acid; anti-PDGF aptamers, anti-PDGF antibodies or soluble PDGF receptor decoys that prevent binding of a PDGF to its cognate receptor; antisense, ribozymes or RNAi compositions targeting a cognate PDGF receptor (PDGFR) nucleic acid; anti-PDGFR aptamers or anti-PDGFR antibodies that bind to a cognate PDGFR receptor; and PDGFR tyrosine kinase inhibitors.

[0103] By “VEGF antagonist” is meant an agent that reduces, or inhibits, either partially or fully, the activity or production of a VEGF. A VEGF antagonist may directly or indirectly reduce or inhibit a specific VEGF such as VEGF₁₆₅. Furthermore, “VEGF antagonists” consistent with the above definition of “antagonist,” may include agents that act on either a VEGF ligand or its cognate receptor so as to reduce or inhibit a VEGF-associated receptor signal. Examples of such “VEGF antagonists” thus include, for example: antisense, ribozymes or RNAi compositions targeting a VEGF nucleic acid; anti-VEGF aptamers, anti-VEGF antibodies or soluble VEGF receptor decoys that prevent binding of a VEGF to its cognate receptor, antisense, ribozymes, or RNAi compositions targeting a cognate VEGF receptor (VEGFR) nucleic acid; anti-VEGFR aptamers or anti-VEGFR antibodies that bind to a cognate VEGFR receptor; and VEGFR tyrosine kinase inhibitors.

[0104] By “an amount sufficient to suppress a neovascular disorder” is meant the effective amount of an antagonist, in a combination of the invention, required to treat or prevent a neovascular disorder or symptom thereof. The “effective amount” of active antagonists used to practice the present invention for therapeutic treatment of conditions caused by or contributing to the neovascular disorder varies depending upon the manner of administration, anatomical location of the neovascular disorder, the age, body weight, and general health of the patient. Ultimately, a physician or veterinarian will decide the appropriate amount and dosage regimen. Such amount is referred to as an amount sufficient to suppress a neovascular disorder.

[0105] Other features and advantages of the invention will be apparent from the following detailed description, and from the claims.

[0106] A “variant” of polypeptide X refers to a polypeptide having the amino acid sequence of peptide X in which is altered in one or more amino acid residues. The variant may

have “conservative” changes, wherein a substituted amino acid has similar structural or chemical properties (e.g., replacement of leucine, with isoleucine). More rarely, a variant may have “nonconservative” changes (e.g., replacement of glycine with tryptophan). Analogous minor variations may also include amino acid deletions or insertions, or both. Guidance in determining which amino acid residues may be substituted, inserted, or deleted without abolishing biological or immunological activity may be found using computer programs well known in the art, for example, LASERGENE software (DNASTAR).

[0107] The term “variant,” when used in the context of a polynucleotide sequence, may encompass a polynucleotide sequence related to that of gene or the coding sequence thereof. This definition may also include, for example, “allelic,” “splice,” “species,” or “polymorphic” variants. A splice variant may have significant identity to a reference molecule, but will generally have a greater or lesser number of polynucleotides due to alternative splicing of exons during mRNA processing. The corresponding polypeptide may possess additional functional domains or an absence of domains. Species variants are polynucleotide sequences that vary from one species to another. The resulting polypeptides generally will have significant amino acid identity relative to each other. A polymorphic variant is a variation in the polynucleotide sequence of a particular gene between individuals of a given species.

[0108] The term “vector” refers to a nucleic acid molecule capable of transporting another nucleic acid to which it has been linked. One type of useful vector is an episome, i.e., a nucleic acid capable of extra-chromosomal replication. Useful vectors are those capable of autonomous replication and/or expression of nucleic acids to which they are linked. Vectors capable of directing the expression of genes to which they are operatively linked are referred to herein as “expression vectors”. In general, expression vectors of utility in recombinant DNA techniques are often in the form of “plasmids” which refer generally to circular double stranded DNA loops which, in their vector form are not bound to the chromosome. In the present specification, “plasmid” and “vector” are used interchangeably as the plasmid is the most commonly used form of vector. However, the invention is intended to include such other forms of expression vectors which serve equivalent functions and which become known in the art subsequently hereto.

[0109] Combination Therapy

[0110] The invention is based, in part, upon the specific inhibition of both VEGF and PDGF activities using appropriate growth factor antagonists as a potent treatment for patients having a neovascular disorder. The administration of a combination of a PDGF antagonist and a VEGF antagonist affords greater therapeutic benefits for treating an ocular neovascular disorder than either antagonist administered alone. The combined action of anti-VEGF and anti-PDGF agents is unexpected in light of studies evidencing no apparent cooperation between the two factors in stimulating angiogenesis in a retinal endothelial cell system (see Castellon et al., (2001) *Exp. Eye Res.* 74: 523-35).

[0111] PDGF and VEGF are important stimuli for the growth of new blood vessels throughout the body, especially in the eye. Combination therapy directed at inhibiting both PDGF and VEGF biological activities provides a method for treating or preventing the neovascular disorder.

[0112] Accordingly, the invention features methods and compositions for suppressing a neovascular disorder using combination therapy. In particular, the present invention utilizes two distinct intercellular communication signaling pathways operative in vascular cells, namely PDGF and VEGF signaling, as therapeutic targets in the treatment of a neovascular disorder, such as an ocular neovascular disorder. This combination method is especially useful for treating any number of ophthalmological diseases and disorders marked by the development of ocular neovascularization, including, but not limited to, optic disc neovascularization, iris neovascularization, retinal neovascularization, choroidal neovascularization, corneal neovascularization, vitreal neovascularization, glaucoma, pannus, pterygium, macular edema, diabetic macular edema, vascular retinopathy, retinal degeneration, macular degeneration, uveitis, inflammatory diseases of the retina, and proliferative vitreoretinopathy. The combination therapy, consisting of antagonists that inhibit PDGF (such as PDGF-B) and VEGF (such as VEGF-A) signaling results in an increased treatment efficacy compared to either of the two therapies being used independently. While the examples discussed below describe the combination of a single PDGF antagonist and a single VEGF antagonist, it is understood that the combination of multiple antagonistic agents may be desirable.

[0113] Anti-PDGF and anti-VEGF combination therapy according to the invention may be performed alone or in conjunction with another therapy and may be provided at home, the doctor's office, a clinic, a hospital's outpatient department, or a hospital. Treatment generally begins at a hospital so that the doctor can observe the therapy's effects closely and make any adjustments that are needed. The duration of the combination therapy depends on the type of neovascular disorder being treated, the age and condition of the patient, the stage and type of the patient's disease, and how the patient responds to the treatment. Additionally, a person having a greater risk of developing a neovascular disorder (e.g., a diabetic patient) may receive treatment to inhibit or delay the onset of symptoms. One significant advantage provided by the present invention is that the combination of a PDGF antagonist and a VEGF antagonist for the treatment of a neovascular disorder allows for the administration of a low dose of each antagonist and less total active antagonist, thus providing similar efficacy with less toxicity and side effects, and reduced costs.

[0114] The dosage and frequency of administration of each component of the combination can be controlled independently. For example, one antagonist may be administered three times per day, while the second antagonist may be administered once per day. Combination therapy may be given in on-and-off cycles that include rest periods so that the patient's body has a chance to recover from any as yet unforeseen side-effects. The antagonists may also be formulated together such that one administration delivers both antagonists.

[0115] PDGF and VEGF Antagonist Targets

[0116] PDGF was originally isolated from platelet lysates and identified as the major growth-promoting activity present in serum but not in plasma. The mitogenic activity of PDGF was first shown to act on connective tissue cells, such as fibroblasts and smooth muscle cells, and in glial cells in culture. Two homologous PDGF isoforms have been identified, PDGF A and B, which are encoded by separate genes (on chromosomes 7 and 22). The most abundant species from

platelets is the AB heterodimer, although all three possible dimers (AA, AB and BB) occur naturally. Following translation, PDGF dimers are processed into approximately 30 kDa secreted proteins.

[0117] Two cell surface proteins that bind PDGF with high affinity have been identified, alpha. and beta. (Heldin et al., (1981) *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. (USA)* 78: 3664; Williams et al., (1981) *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. (USA)* 79: 5867). Both species contain five immunoglobulin-like extracellular domains, a single transmembrane domain and an intracellular tyrosine kinase domain separated by a kinase insert domain. In the last several years, the specificities of the three PDGF isoforms for the three receptor dimers (alpha/alpha, alpha/beta, and beta/beta) have been elucidated. The alpha-receptor homodimer binds all three PDGF isoforms with high affinity, the beta-receptor homodimer binds only PDGF BB with high affinity and PDGF AB with approximately 10-fold lower affinity, and the alpha/beta-receptor heterodimer binds PDGF BB and PDGF AB with high affinity (Westermarck & Heldin (1993) *Acta Oncologica* 32:101). The specificity pattern appears to result from the ability of the A-chain to bind only to the alpha-receptor and of the B-chain to bind to both alpha and beta-receptor subunits with high affinity.

[0118] In general, the invention provides for agents that inhibit one or more PDGF activities. These PDGF-inhibitory agents, or PDGF antagonists may act on one or more forms of the PDGF ligand. Platelet derived growth factors includes homo- or heterodimers of A-chain (PDGF-A) and B-chain (PDGF-B) that exert their action via binding to and dimerization of two related receptor tyrosine kinases, [alpha]-receptors (PDGFR-[alpha]) and [beta]-receptors (PDGFR-[beta]). In addition, PDGF-C and PDGF-D, two new protease-activated ligands for the PDGFR complexes, have been identified (see Li et al., (2000) *Nat. Cell. Biol.* 2: 302-9; Bergsten et al., (2001) *Nat. Cell. Biol.* 3: 512-6; and Utele et al., (2001) *Circulation* 103: 2242-47). Due to the different ligand binding specificities of the PDGFRs it is known that PDGFR-[alpha][alpha] binds PDGF-AA, PDGF-BB, PDGF-AB, and PDGF-CC; PDGFR-[beta][beta] binds PDGF-BB and PDGF-DD; whereas PDGFR-[alpha][beta] binds PDGF-AB, PDGF-BB, PDGF-CC, and PDGF-DD (see Betsholtz et al., (2001) *BioEssays* 23: 494-507).

[0119] VEGF is a secreted disulfide-linked homodimer that selectively stimulates endothelial cells to proliferate, migrate, and produce matrix-degrading enzymes (Conn et al., (1990) *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. (USA)* 87:1323-1327); Ferrara and Henzel (1989) *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* 161: 851-858); Pepper et al., (1991) *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* 181:902-906; Unemori et al., (1992) *J. Cell. Physiol.* 153: 557-562), all of which are processes required for the formation of new vessels. VEGF occurs in four forms (VEGF-121, VEGF-165, VEGF-189, VEGF-206) as a result of alternative splicing of the VEGF gene (Houck et al., (1991) *Mol. Endocrinol.* 5:1806-1814; Tischer et al., (1991) *J. Biol. Chem.* 266:11947-11954). The two smaller forms are diffusible whereas the larger two forms remain predominantly localized to the cell membrane as a consequence of their high affinity for heparin. VEGF-165 also binds to heparin and is the most abundant form. VEGF-121, the only form that does not bind to heparin, appears to have a lower affinity for VEGF receptors (Gitay-Goren et al., (1996) *J. Biol. Chem.* 271:5519-5523) as well as lower mitogenic potency (Keyt et al., (1996) *J. Biol. Chem.* 271:7788-7795). The biological effects of VEGF are mediated by two tyrosine kinase receptors (Flt-1

and Flk-1/KDR) whose expression is highly restricted to cells of endothelial origin (de Vries et al., (1992) *Science* 255:989-991; Millauer et al., (1993) *Cell* 72:835-846; Terman et al., (1991) *Oncogene* 6:519-524). While the expression of both functional receptors is required for high affinity binding, the chemotactic and mitogenic signaling in endothelial cells appears to occur primarily through the KDR receptor (Park et al., (1994) *J. Biol. Chem.* 269:25646-25654; Seetharam et al., (1995) *Oncogene* 10:135-147; Waltenberger et al., (1994) *J. Biol. Chem.* 269:26988-26995). The importance of VEGF and VEGF receptors for the development of blood vessels has recently been demonstrated in mice lacking a single allele for the VEGF gene (Carmeliet et al., (1996) *Nature* 380:435-439; Ferrara et al., (1996) *Nature* 380:439-442) or both alleles of the Flt-1 (Fong et al., (1995) *Nature* 376:66-70) or Flk-1 genes (Shalaby et al., (1995) *Nature* 376:62-66). In each case, distinct abnormalities in vessel formation were observed resulting in embryonic lethality.

[0120] Compensatory angiogenesis induced by tissue hypoxia is now known to be mediated by VEGF (Levy et al., (1996) *J. Biol. Chem.* 271:2746-2753); Shweiki et al., (1992) *Nature* 359:843-845). Studies in humans have shown that high concentrations of VEGF are present in the vitreous in angiogenic retinal disorders but not in inactive or non-neovascularization disease states. Human choroidal tissue excised after experimental submacular surgery have also shown high VEGF levels.

[0121] In addition to being the only known endothelial cell specific mitogen, VEGF is unique among angiogenic growth factors in its ability to induce a transient increase in blood vessel permeability to macromolecules (hence its original and alternative name, vascular permeability factor, VPF) (see Dvorak et al., (1979) *J. Immunol.* 122:166-174; Senger et al., (1983) *Science* 219:983-985; Senger et al., (1986) *Cancer Res.* 46:5629-5632). Increased vascular permeability and the resulting deposition of plasma proteins in the extravascular space assists the new vessel formation by providing a provisional matrix for the migration of endothelial cells (Dvorak et al., (1995) *Am. J. Pathol.* 146:1029-1039). Hyperpermeability is indeed a characteristic feature of new vessels, including those associated with tumors.

[0122] PDGF and VEGF Antagonists

[0123] General

[0124] The invention provides antagonists (i.e., inhibitors) of PDGF and VEGF for use together in combination therapy for neovascular disorders. Specific PDGF antagonists and VEGF antagonists are known in the art and are described briefly in the sections that follow. Still other PDGF antagonists and VEGF antagonists that are now, or that have become, available to the skilled artisan include the antibodies, aptamers, antisense oligomers, ribozymes, and RNAi compositions that may be identified and produced using practices that are routine in the art in conjunction with the teachings and guidance of the specification, including the further-provided sections appearing below.

[0125] PDGF Antagonists

[0126] Generally, inhibition of PDGF (for example, PDGF-B) may be accomplished in a variety of ways. For example, a variety of PDGF antagonists that inhibit the activity or production of PDGF are available and can be used in the methods of the present invention. Exemplary PDGF antagonists include nucleic acid ligands or aptamers of PDGF, such as those described below. Alternatively, the PDGF antagonist may be, for example, an anti-PDGF antibody or antibody

fragment. Accordingly, the PDGF molecule is rendered inactive by inhibiting its binding to a receptor. In addition, nucleic acid molecules such as antisense RNA, ribozymes, and RNAi molecules that inhibit PDGF expression at the nucleic acid level are useful as antagonists in the invention. Other PDGF antagonists include peptides, proteins, cyclic peptides, or small organic compounds. Furthermore, the signaling activity of PDGF may be inhibited by disrupting its downstream signaling, for example, by using a number of small molecule tyrosine kinase inhibitory antagonists including those described below. The ability of a compound or agent to serve as a PDGF antagonist may be determined according to the methods known in art and, further, as set forth in, e.g., Dai et al., (2001) *Genes & Dev.* 15: 1913-25; Zippel, et al., (1989) *Eur. J. Cell Biol.* 50(2):428-34; and Zwiller, et al., (1991) *Oncogene* 6: 219-21.

[0127] The invention further includes PDGF antagonists known in the art as well as those supported below and any and all equivalents that are within the scope of ordinary skill to create. For example, inhibitory antibodies directed against PDGF are known in the art, e.g., those described in U.S. Pat. Nos. 5,976,534, 5,833,986, 5,817,310, 5,882,644, 5,662,904, 5,620,687, 5,468,468, and PCT WO 2003/025019, the contents of which are incorporated by reference in their entirety. In addition, the invention include N-phenyl-2-pyrimidine-amine derivatives that are PDGF antagonists, such as those disclosed in U.S. Pat. No. 5,521,184, as well as WO2003/013541, WO2003/078404, WO2003/099771, WO2003/015282, and WO2004/05282 which are hereby incorporated in their entirety by reference.

[0128] Small molecules that block the action of PDGF are known in the art, e.g., those described in U.S. Pat. No. 6,528,526 (PDGFR tyrosine kinase inhibitors), U.S. Pat. No. 6,524,347 (PDGFR tyrosine kinase inhibitors), U.S. Pat. No. 6,482,834 (PDGFR tyrosine kinase inhibitors), U.S. Pat. No. 6,472,391 (PDGFR tyrosine kinase inhibitors), U.S. Pat. Nos. 6,696,434, 6,331,555, 6,251,905, 6,245,760, 6,207,667, 5,990,141, 5,700,822, 5,618,837 and 5,731,326, the contents of which are incorporated by reference in their entirety.

[0129] Proteins and polypeptides that block the action of PDGF are known in the art, e.g., those described in U.S. Pat. No. 6,350,731 (PDGF peptide analogs), U.S. Pat. No. 5,952,304, the contents of which are incorporated by reference in their entirety.

[0130] Bis mono- and bicyclic aryl and heteroaryl compounds which inhibit EGF and/or PDGF receptor tyrosine kinase are known in the art, e.g., those described in, e.g. U.S. Pat. Nos. 5,476,851, 5,480,883, 5,656,643, 5,795,889, and 6,057,320, the contents of which are incorporated by reference in their entirety.

[0131] Antisense oligonucleotides for the inhibition of PDGF are known in the art, e.g., those described in U.S. Pat. Nos. 5,869,462, and 5,821,234, the contents of each of which are incorporated by reference in their entirety.

[0132] Aptamers (also known as nucleic acid ligands) for the inhibition of PDGF are known in the art, e.g., those described in, e.g., U.S. Pat. Nos. 6,582,918, 6,229,002, 6,207,816, 5,668,264, 5,674,685, and 5,723,594, the contents of each of which are incorporated by reference in their entirety.

[0133] Other compounds for inhibiting PDGF known in the art include those described in U.S. Pat. Nos. 5,238,950, 5,418,135, 5,674,892, 5,693,610, 5,700,822, 5,700,823, 5,728,726, 5,795,910, 5,817,310, 5,872,218, 5,932,580, 5,932,602,

5,958,959, 5,990,141, 6,358,954, 6,537,988 and 6,673,798, the contents of each of which are incorporated by reference in their entirety.

[0134] VEGF Antagonists

[0135] Inhibition of VEGF (for example, VEGF-A) is accomplished in a variety of ways. For example, a variety of VEGF antagonists that inhibit the activity or production of VEGF, including nucleic acid molecules such as aptamers, antisense RNA, ribozymes, RNAi molecules, and VEGF antibodies, are available and can be used in the methods of the present invention. Exemplary VEGF antagonists include nucleic acid ligands or aptamers of VEGF, such as those described below. A particularly useful antagonist to VEGF-A is EYE001 (previously referred to as NX1838), which is a modified, PEGylated aptamer that binds with high and specific affinity to the major soluble human VEGF isoform (see, U.S. Pat. Nos. 6,011,020; 6,051,698; and 6,147,204). The aptamer binds and inactivates VEGF in a manner similar to that of a high-affinity antibody directed towards VEGF. Another useful VEGF aptamer is EYE001 in its non-pegylated form. Alternatively, the VEGF antagonist may be, for example, an anti-VEGF antibody or antibody fragment. Accordingly, the VEGF molecule is rendered inactive by inhibiting its binding to a receptor. In addition, nucleic acid molecules such as antisense RNA, ribozymes, and RNAi molecules that inhibit VEGF expression or RNA stability at the nucleic acid level are useful antagonists in the methods and compositions of the invention. Other VEGF antagonists include peptides, proteins, cyclic peptides, and small organic compound. For example, soluble truncated forms of VEGF that bind to the VEGF receptor without concomitant signaling activity also serve as antagonists. Furthermore, the signaling activity of VEGF may be inhibited by disrupting its downstream signaling, for example, by using a number of antagonists including small molecule inhibitors of a VEGF receptor tyrosine kinase activity, as described further below.

[0136] The ability of a compound or agent to serve as a VEGF antagonist may be determined according to any number of standard methods well known in the art. For example, one of the biological activities of VEGF is to increase vascular permeability through specific binding to receptors on vascular endothelial cells. The interaction results in relaxation of the tight endothelial junctions with subsequent leakage of vascular fluid. Vascular leakage induced by VEGF can be measured in vivo by following the leakage of Evans Blue Dye from the vasculature of the guinea pig as a consequence of an intradermal injection of VEGF (Dvorak et al., in *Vascular Permeability Factor/Vascular Endothelial Growth Factor Microvascular Hyperpermeability and Angiogenesis*; and (1995) *Am. J. Pathol.* 146:1029). Similarly, the assay can be used to measure the ability of an antagonist to block this biological activity of VEGF.

[0137] In one useful example of a vascular permeability assay, VEGF₁₆₅ (20-30 nM) is premixed ex vivo with EYE001 (30 nM to 1 μM) or a candidate VEGF antagonist and subsequently administered by intradermal injection into the shaved skin on the dorsum of guinea pigs. Thirty minutes following injection, the Evans Blue dye leakage around the injection sites is quantified according to standard methods by use of a computerized morphometric analysis system. A compound that inhibits VEGF-induced leakage of the indicator dye from the vasculature is taken as being a useful antagonist in the methods and compositions of the invention.

[0138] Another assay for determining whether a compound is a VEGF antagonist is the so-called corneal angiogenesis assay. In this assay, methacrylate polymer pellets containing VEGF₆₅ (3 pmol) are implanted into the corneal stroma of rats to induce blood vessel growth into the normally avascular cornea. A candidate VEGF antagonist is then administered intravenously to the rats at doses of 1 mg/kg, 3 mg/kg, and 10 mg/kg either once or twice daily for 5 days. At the end of the treatment period, all of the individual corneas are photomicrographed. The extent to which new blood vessels develop in the corneal tissue, and their inhibition by the candidate compound, are then quantified by standardized morphometric analysis of the photomicrographs. A compound that inhibits VEGF-dependent angiogenesis in the cornea when compared to treatment with phosphate buffered saline (PBS) is taken as being a useful antagonist in the methods and compositions of the invention.

[0139] Candidate VEGF antagonists are also identified using the mouse model of retinopathy of prematurity. In one useful example, litters of 9, 8, 8, 7, and 7 mice, respectively, are left in room air or made hyperoxic and are treated intraperitoneally with phosphate buffered saline (PBS) or a candidate VEGF antagonist (for example, at 1 mg/kg, 3 mg/kg, or 10 mg/kg/day). The endpoint of the assay, outgrowth of new capillaries through the inner limiting membrane of the retina into the vitreous humor, is then assessed by microscopic identification and counting of the neovascular buds in 20 histologic sections of each eye from all of the treated and control mice. A reduction in retinal neovasculation in the treated mice relative to the untreated control is taken as identifying a useful VEGF antagonist.

[0140] In still another exemplary screening assay, candidate VEGF antagonists are identified using an in vivo human tumor xenograft assay. In this screening assay, in vivo efficacy of a candidate VEGF antagonist is tested in human tumor xenografts (A673 rhabdomyosarcoma and Wilms tumor) implanted in nude mice. Mice are then treated with the candidate VEGF antagonist (e.g., 10 mg/kg given intraperitoneally once a day following development of established tumors (200 mg)). Control groups are treated with a control agent. Candidate compounds identified as inhibiting A673 rhabdomyosarcoma tumor growth and Wilms tumor relative to the control are taken as being useful antagonists in the methods and compositions of the invention.

[0141] Additional methods of assaying for a VEGF antagonist activity are known in the art and described in further detail below.

[0142] The invention further includes VEGF antagonists known in the art as well as those supported below and any and all equivalents that are within the scope of ordinary skill to create. For example, inhibitory antibodies directed against VEGF are known in the art, e.g., those described in U.S. Pat. Nos. 6,524,583, 6,451,764 (VRP antibodies), U.S. Pat. Nos. 6,448,077, 6,416,758, 6,403,088 (to VEGF-C), U.S. Pat. No. 6,383,484 (to VEGF-D), U.S. Pat. No. 6,342,221 (anti-VEGF antibodies), U.S. Pat. Nos. 6,342,219, 6,331,301 (VEGF-B antibodies), and U.S. Pat. No. 5,730,977, and PCT publications WO96/30046, WO 97/44453, and WO 98/45331, the contents of which are incorporated by reference in their entirety. The invention further provides an anti-VEGF antibody heavy chain variable domain comprising the amino acid sequence:

EVQLVESGGGLVQPGGSLRLSCAASGYX₁FTX₂YG-
MNWVRQAPGKGLEWVGWINTYTG EPTYAAD-

FKRRFTFSLDTSKSTAYLQMNSLRAEDT-AVYYCAKYPX₃YYGX₃SHWYFDV WGQGTLTVSS (SEQ ID NO: 125 of WO 98/45331) (SEQ ID NO: 28), wherein X₁ is T or D; X₂ is N or H; X₃ is Y or H and X₄ is S or T. One particularly useful heavy chain variable domain sequence is that of the F(ab)-12 humanized antibody of Example 1 of WO 98/45331 and comprises the heavy chain variable domain sequence of SEQ ID NO: 7 of WO 98/45331, i.e., EVQLVESGGGLVQPGGSLRLSCAASGYTFTNYGMNWVRQAPGKGLEWVGVW INTYTGEPYAADFKRRFTFSLDTSKSTAYLQMNSLRAEDTAVYYCAKYPHYGGSSHW YFDVWGQGT (SEQ ID NO: 26). Such preferred heavy chain variable domain sequences may be combined with the following preferred light chain variable domain sequences or with other light chain variable domain sequences, provided that the antibody so produced binds human VEGF. The invention also provides preferred light chain variable domain sequences which may be combined with the above-identified heavy chain variable domain sequences or with other heavy chain variable domain sequences, provided that the antibody so produced retains the ability to bind to human VEGF. For example, the light chain variable domain may comprise hypervariable regions with the following amino acid sequences: CDRL1 (SASQDISNYLN; SEQ ID NO: 4 of WO 98/45331)(SEQ ID NO: 29), CDRL2 (FTSSLHS; SEQ ID NO: 5 of WO 98/45331)(SEQ ID NO: 30) and CDRL3 (QQYSTVPWT; SEQ ID NO: 6 of WO 98/45331)(SEQ ID NO: 31). Preferably, the three light chain hypervariable regions are provided in a human framework region, e.g., as a contiguous sequence represented by the following formula: FR1-CDRL1-FR2-CDRL2-FR3-CDRL3-FR4. In one embodiment, the invention provides a humanized anti-VEGF antibody light chain variable domain comprising the amino acid sequence: DIQX₁TQSPSSLSASVGD-RVTITCSASQDISNYLNWYQQKPKGKAP-KVLIYFTSSLHSGVPSR FSGSGSGTDFLTISLQPEDFATYYCQQYSTVPWTFGQGTKVEIKR (SEQ ID NO: 124 of WO 98/45331) (SEQ ID NO: 32), wherein X₁ is M or L. One particularly useful light chain variable domain sequence is that of the F(ab)-12 humanized antibody of Example 1 of WO98/45331 and comprises the light chain variable domain sequence of SEQ ID NO: 8 of WO 98/45331, i.e., DIQMTQSPSSLSASVGDRTTITCSASQDISNYLNWYQQKPKGKAPKVLIIYFTSSLHSGVPSR FSGSGSGTDFLTISLQPEDFATYYCQQYSTVPWTFGQGTKVEIKRTV (SEQ ID NO: 27). The invention also provides a variant of a parent anti-VEGF antibody (which parent antibody is preferably a humanized or human anti-VEGF antibody), wherein the variant binds human VEGF and comprises an amino acid substitution in a hypervariable region of the heavy or light chain variable domain of the parent anti-VEGF antibody. The variant preferably has one or more substitution(s) in one or more hypervariable region(s) of the anti-VEGF antibody. Preferably, the substitution(s) are in the heavy chain variable domain of the parent antibody. For example, the amino acid substitution(s) may be in the CDRH1 and/or CDRH3 of the heavy chain variable domain. Preferably, there are substitutions in both these hypervariable regions. Such "affinity matured" variants are demonstrated in WO 98/45331 to bind human VEGF more strongly than the parent anti-VEGF antibody from which they are generated, i.e., they have a K_d value which is significantly less than that of the parent anti-VEGF

antibody. Preferably, the variant has an ED50 value for inhibiting VEGF-induced proliferation of endothelial cells in vitro which is at least about 10 fold lower, preferably at least about 20 fold lower, and most preferably at least about 50 fold lower, than that of the parent anti-VEGF antibody. One particularly preferred variant is the Y0317 variant of Example 3 of WO 98/45331, which has a CDRH1 comprising the amino acid sequence: GYDFTHYGMN (SEQ ID NO: 126 of WO 98/45331) (SEQ ID NO: 33) and a CDRH3 comprising the amino acid sequence: YPYYYYGTSHWYFDV (SEQ ID NO: 127 of WO 98/45331) (SEQ ID NO: 34). These hypervariable regions and CDRH2 are generally provided in a human framework region, e.g., resulting in a heavy chain variable domain comprising the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO: 116 of WO 98/45331, i.e., EVQLVESGGGLVQPGGSLRLSCAASGYDFTHYGMNWVRQAPGKGLEWVGVWINTYTGEPYAADFKRRFTFSLDTSKSTAYLQMNSLRAEDTAVYYCAKYPHYGGSSHW YFDVWGQGT (SEQ ID NO: 24). Such heavy chain variable domain sequences are optionally combined with a light chain variable domain comprising the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO: 124 of WO 98/45331 (SEQ ID NO: 32), and preferably the light chain variable domain amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO: 115 of WO 98/45331, i.e., DIQLTQSPSSLSASVGDRTTITCSASQDISNYLNWYQQKPKGKAPKVLIIYFTSSLHSGVPSR FSGSGSGTDFLTISLQPEDFATYYCQQYSTVPWTFGQGTKVEIKRTV (SEQ ID NO: 25).

[0143] Antibodies to VEGF receptors are also known in the art, such as those described in, for example, U.S. Pat. Nos. 5,840,301, 5,874,542, 5,955,311, 6,365,157, and PCT publication WO 04/003211, the contents of which are incorporated by reference in their entirety.

[0144] Small molecules that block the action of VEGF by, e.g., inhibiting a VEGFR-associated tyrosine kinase activity, are known in the art, e.g., those described in U.S. Pat. Nos. 6,514,971, 6,448,277, 6,414,148, 6,362,336, 6,291,455, 6,284,751, 6,177,401, 6,071,921, and 6,001,885 (retinoid inhibitors of VEGF expression), the contents of each of which are incorporated by reference in their entirety.

[0145] Proteins and polypeptides that block the action of VEGF are known in the art, e.g., those described in U.S. Pat. Nos. 6,576,608, 6,559,126, 6,541,008, 6,515,105, 6,383,486 (VEGF decoy receptor), U.S. Pat. No. 6,375,929 (VEGF decoy receptor), U.S. Pat. No. 6,361,946 (VEGF peptide analog inhibitors), U.S. Pat. No. 6,348,333 (VEGF decoy receptor), U.S. Pat. No. 6,559,126 (polypeptides that bind VEGF and block binding to VEGFR), U.S. Pat. No. 6,100,071 (VEGF decoy receptor), and U.S. Pat. No. 5,952,199, the contents of each of which are incorporated by reference in their entirety.

[0146] Short interfering nucleic acids (siNA), short interfering RNA (siRNA), double stranded RNA (dsRNA), microRNA (miRNA) and short hairpin RNA (shRNA) capable of mediating RNA interference (RNAi) against VEGF and/or VEGFR gene expression and/or activity are known in the art, for example, as disclosed in PCT publication WO 03/070910, the contents of which is incorporated by reference in its entirety.

[0147] Antisense oligonucleotides for the inhibition of VEGF are known in the art, e.g., those described in, e.g., U.S. Pat. Nos. 5,611,135, 5,814,620, 6,399,586, 6,410,322, and 6,291,667, the contents of each of which are incorporated by reference in their entirety.

[0148] Aptamers (also known as nucleic acid ligands) for the inhibition of VEGF are known in the art, e.g., those described in, e.g., U.S. Pat. Nos. 6,762,290, 6,426,335, 6,168,778, 6,051,698, and 5,859,228, the contents of each of which are incorporated by reference in their entirety.

[0149] Antibody Antagonists

[0150] The invention includes antagonist antibodies directed against PDGF and VEGF as well as their cognate receptors PDGFR and VEGFR. The antibody antagonists of the invention block binding of a ligand with its cognate receptor. Accordingly, a PDGF antagonist antibody of the invention includes antibodies directed against a PDGF as well as a PDGFR target.

[0151] The antagonist antibodies of the invention include monoclonal inhibitory antibodies. Monoclonal antibodies, or fragments thereof, encompass all immunoglobulin classes such as IgM, IgG, IgD, IgE, IgA, or their subclasses, such as the IgG subclasses or mixtures thereof. IgG and its subclasses are useful, such as IgG₁, IgG₂, IgG_{2a}, IgG_{2b}, IgG₃ or IgG_M. The IgG subtypes IgG_{1/kappa} and IgG_{2b/kappa} are included as useful embodiments. Fragments which may be mentioned are all truncated or modified antibody fragments with one or two antigen-complementary binding sites which show high binding and neutralizing activity toward mammalian PDGF or VEGF (or their cognate receptors), such as parts of antibodies having a binding site which corresponds to the antibody and is formed by light and heavy chains, such as Fv, Fab or F(ab')₂ fragments, or single-stranded fragments. Truncated double-stranded fragments such as Fv, Fab or F(ab')₂ are particularly useful. These fragments can be obtained, for example, by enzymatic means by eliminating the Fc part of the antibody with enzymes such as papain or pepsin, by chemical oxidation or by genetic manipulation of the antibody genes. It is also possible and advantageous to use genetically manipulated, non-truncated fragments. The anti-PDGF or VEGF antibodies or fragments thereof can be used alone or in mixtures.

[0152] The novel antibodies, antibody fragments, mixtures or derivatives thereof advantageously have a binding affinity for PDGF or VEGF (or their cognate receptors) in a range from 1×10^7 M to 1×10^{-12} M, or from 1×10^{-8} M to 1×10^{-11} M, or from 1×10^{-9} M to 5×10^{-10} M.

[0153] The antibody genes for the genetic manipulations can be isolated, for example from hybridoma cells, in a manner known to the skilled worker. For this purpose, antibody-producing cells are cultured and, when the optical density of the cells is sufficient, the mRNA is isolated from the cells in a known manner by lysing the cells with guanidinium thiocyanate, acidifying with sodium acetate, extracting with phenol, chloroform/isoamyl alcohol, precipitating with isopropanol and washing with ethanol. cDNA is then synthesized from the mRNA using reverse transcriptase. The synthesized cDNA can be inserted, directly or after genetic manipulation, for example, by site-directed mutagenesis, introduction of insertions, inversions, deletions, or base exchanges, into suitable animal, fungal, bacterial or viral vectors and be expressed in appropriate host organisms. Useful bacterial or yeast vectors are pBR322, pUC18/19, pACYC184, lambda or yeast mu vectors for the cloning of the genes and expression in bacteria such as *E. coli* or in yeasts such as *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*.

[0154] The invention furthermore relates to cells that synthesize PDGF or VEGF antibodies. These include animal, fungal, bacterial cells or yeast cells after transformation as

mentioned above. They are advantageously hybridoma cells or trionoma cells, typically hybridoma cells. These hybridoma cells can be produced, for example, in a known manner from animals immunized with PDGF or VEGF (or their cognate receptors) and isolation of their antibody-producing B cells, selecting these cells for PDGF or VEGF-binding antibodies and subsequently fusing these cells to, for example, human or animal, for example, mouse myeloma cells, human lymphoblastoid cells or heterohybridoma cells (see, e.g., Koehler et al., (1975) *Nature* 256: 496) or by infecting these cells with appropriate viruses to produce immortalized cell lines. Hybridoma cell lines produced by fusion are useful and mouse hybridoma cell lines are particularly useful. The hybridoma cell lines of the invention secrete useful antibodies of the IgG type. The binding of the mAb antibodies of the invention bind with high affinity and reduce or neutralize the biological (e.g., angiogenic) activity of PDGF or VEGF.

[0155] The invention further includes derivatives of these anti-PDGF or VEGF antibodies which retain their PDGF or VEGF-inhibiting activity while altering one or more other properties related to their use as a pharmaceutical agent, e.g., serum stability or efficiency of production. Examples of such anti-PDGF or VEGF antibody derivatives include peptides, peptidomimetics derived from the antigen-binding regions of the antibodies, and antibodies, antibody fragments or peptides bound to solid or liquid carriers such as polyethylene glycol, glass, synthetic polymers such as polyacrylamide, polystyrene, polypropylene, polyethylene or natural polymers such as cellulose, Sepharose or agarose, or conjugates with enzymes, toxins or radioactive or nonradioactive markers such as ³H, ¹²³I, ¹²⁵I, ¹³¹I, ³²P, ³⁵S, ¹⁴C, ⁵¹Cr, ³⁶Cl, ⁵⁷Co, ⁵⁵Fe, ⁵⁹Fe, ⁹⁰Y, ^{90m}Tc, ⁷⁵Se, or antibodies, fragments, or peptides covalently bonded to fluorescent/chemiluminescent labels such as rhodamine, fluorescein, isothiocyanate, phycoerythrin, phycocyanin, fluorescamine, metal chelates, avidin, streptavidin or biotin.

[0156] The novel antibodies, antibody fragments, mixtures, and derivatives thereof can be used directly, after drying, for example freeze drying, after attachment to the above-mentioned carriers or after formulation with other pharmaceutical active and ancillary substances for producing pharmaceutical preparations. Examples of active and ancillary substances which may be mentioned are other antibodies, antimicrobial active substances with a microbiocidal or microbiostatic action such as antibiotics in general or sulfonamides, antitumor agents, water, buffers, salines, alcohols, fats, waxes, inert vehicles or other substances customary for parenteral products, such as amino acids, thickeners or sugars. These pharmaceutical preparations are used to control diseases, and are useful to control ocular neovascular disorders and diseases including AMD and diabetic retinopathy.

[0157] The novel antibodies, antibody fragments, mixtures or derivatives thereof can be used in therapy or diagnosis directly or after coupling to solid or liquid carriers, enzymes, toxins, radioactive or nonradioactive labels or to fluorescent/chemiluminescent labels as described above.

[0158] The human PDGF or VEGF monoclonal antibodies of the present invention may be obtained by any means known in the art. For example, a mammal is immunized with human PDGF or VEGF (or their cognate receptors). Purified human PDGF and VEGF is commercially available (e.g., from Cell Sciences, Norwood, Mass., as well as other commercial vendors). Alternatively, human PDGF or VEGF (or their cognate receptors) may be readily purified from human placental tis-

sue. The mammal used for raising anti-human PDGF or VEGF antibody is not restricted and may be a primate, a rodent (such as mouse, rat or rabbit), bovine, sheep, goat or dog.

[0159] Next, antibody-producing cells such as spleen cells are removed from the immunized animal and are fused with myeloma cells. The myeloma cells are well-known in the art (e.g., p3x63-Ag8-653, NS-0, NS-1 or P3U1 cells may be used). The cell fusion operation may be carried out by any conventional method known in the art.

[0160] The cells, after being subjected to the cell fusion operation, are then cultured in HAT selection medium so as to select hybridomas. Hybridomas which produce antihuman monoclonal antibodies are then screened. This screening may be carried out by, for example, sandwich enzyme-linked immunosorbent assay (ELISA) or the like in which the produced monoclonal antibodies are bound to the wells to which human PDGF or VEGF (or their cognate receptor) is immobilized. In this case, as the secondary antibody, an antibody specific to the immunoglobulin of the immunized animal, which is labeled with an enzyme such as peroxidase, alkaline phosphatase, glucose oxidase, beta-D-galactosidase, or the like, may be employed. The label may be detected by reacting the labeling enzyme with its substrate and measuring the generated color. As the substrate, 3,3'-diaminobenzidine, 2,2'-diaminobis-o-dianisidine, 4-chloronaphthol, 4-aminoantipyrine, o-phenylenediamine or the like may be produced.

[0161] By the above-described operation, hybridomas which produce anti-human PDGF or VEGF antibodies can be selected. The selected hybridomas are then cloned by the conventional limiting dilution method or soft agar method. If desired, the cloned hybridomas may be cultured on a large scale using a serum-containing or a serum free medium, or may be inoculated into the abdominal cavity of mice and recovered from ascites, thereby a large number of the cloned hybridomas may be obtained.

[0162] From among the selected anti-human PDGF or VEGF monoclonal antibodies, those that have an ability to prevent binding and activation of the corresponding ligand/receptor pair (e.g., in a cell-based PDGF or VEGF assay system (see above)) are then chosen for further analysis and manipulation. If the antibody blocks receptor/ligand binding and/or activation, it means that the monoclonal antibody tested has an ability to reduce or neutralize the PDGF or VEGF activity of human PDGF or VEGF. That is, the monoclonal antibody specifically recognizes and/or interferes with the critical binding site of human PDGF or VEGF (or their cognate receptors).

[0163] The monoclonal antibodies herein further include hybrid and recombinant antibodies produced by splicing a variable (including hypervariable) domain of an anti-PDGF or VEGF antibody with a constant domain (e.g., "humanized" antibodies), or a light chain with a heavy chain, or a chain from one species with a chain from another species, or fusions with heterologous proteins, regardless of species of origin or immunoglobulin class or subclass designation, as well as antibody fragments, [e.g., Fab, F(ab)₂, and Fv], so long as they exhibit the desired biological activity. [See, e.g., U.S. Pat. No. 4,816,567 and Mage & Lamoyi, in *Monoclonal Antibody Production Techniques and Applications*, pp. 79-97 (Marcel Dekker, Inc.), New York (1987)].

[0164] Thus, the term "monoclonal" indicates that the character of the antibody obtained is from a substantially homogeneous population of antibodies, and is not to be construed

as requiring production of the antibody by any particular method. For example, the monoclonal antibodies to be used in accordance with the present invention may be made by the hybridoma method first described by Kohler & Milstein, *Nature* 256:495 (1975), or may be made by recombinant DNA methods (U.S. Pat. No. 4,816,567). The "monoclonal antibodies" may also be isolated from phage libraries generated using the techniques described in McCafferty et al., *Nature* 348:552-554 (1990), for example.

[0165] "Humanized" forms of non-human (e.g., murine) antibodies are specific chimeric immunoglobulins, immunoglobulin chains or fragments thereof (such as Fv, Fab, Fab', F(ab)₂ or other antigen-binding subsequences of antibodies) which contain minimal sequence derived from non-human immunoglobulin. For the most part, humanized antibodies are human immunoglobulins (recipient antibody) in which residues from the complementary determining regions (CDRs) of the recipient antibody are replaced by residues from the CDRs of a non-human species (donor antibody) such as mouse, rat or rabbit having the desired specificity, affinity and capacity. In some instances, Fv framework region (FR) residues of the human immunoglobulin are replaced by corresponding non-human FR residues. Furthermore, the humanized antibody may comprise residues that are found neither in the recipient antibody nor in the impelled CDR or FR sequences. These modifications are made to further refine and optimize antibody performance. In general, the humanized antibody will comprise substantially all of at least one, and typically two, variable domains, in which all or substantially all of the CDR regions correspond to those of a non-human immunoglobulin and all or substantially all of the FR residues are those of a human immunoglobulin consensus sequence. The humanized antibody optimally also will comprise at least a portion of an immunoglobulin constant region (Fc), typically that of a human immunoglobulin.

[0166] Methods for humanizing non-human antibodies are well known in the art. Generally, a humanized antibody has one or more amino acid residues introduced into it from a source which is non-human. These non-human amino acid residues are often referred to as "import" residues, which are typically taken from an "import" variable domain. Humanization can be essentially performed following the method of Winter and co-workers (Jones et al., (1986) *Nature* 321: 522-525; Riechmann et al., (1988) *Nature* 332: 323-327; and Verhoeyen et al., (1988) *Science* 239: 1534-1536), by substituting rodent CDRs or CDR sequences for the corresponding sequences of a human antibody. Accordingly, such "humanized" antibodies are chimeric antibodies, wherein substantially less than an intact human variable domain has been substituted by the corresponding sequence from a non-human species. In practice, humanized antibodies are typically human antibodies in which some CDR residues and possibly some FR residues are substituted by residues from analogous sites in rodent antibodies.

[0167] The choice of human variable domains, both light and heavy, to be used in making the humanized antibodies is very important to reduce antigenicity. According to the so-called "best-fit" method, the sequence of the variable domain of a rodent antibody is screened against the entire library of known human variable-domain sequences. The human sequence which is closest to that of the rodent is then accepted as the human framework (FR) for the humanized antibody (Sims et al., (1993) *J. Immunol.*, 151:2296; and Chothia and Lesk (1987) *J. Mol. Biol.*, 196:901). Another method uses a

particular framework derived from the consensus sequence of all human antibodies of a particular subgroup of light or heavy chains. The same framework may be used for several different humanized antibodies (Carter et al., (1992) *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. (USA)*, 89: 4285; and Presta et al., (1993) *J. Immunol.*, 151:2623).

[0168] It is further important that antibodies be humanized with retention of high affinity for the antigen and other favorable biological properties. To achieve this goal, according to one useful method, humanized antibodies are prepared by a process of analysis of the parental sequences and various conceptual humanized products using three-dimensional models of the parental and humanized sequences. Three-dimensional immunoglobulin models are commonly available and are familiar to those skilled in the art. Computer programs are available which illustrate and display probable three-dimensional conformational structures of selected candidate immunoglobulin sequences. Inspection of these displays permits analysis of the likely role of the residues in the functioning of the candidate immunoglobulin sequence, i.e., the analysis of residues that influence the ability of the candidate immunoglobulin to bind its antigen. In this way, FR residues can be selected and combined from the consensus and import sequences so that the desired antibody characteristic, such as increased affinity for the target antigen(s), is achieved. In general, the CDR residues are directly and most substantially involved in influencing antigen binding.

[0169] Human monoclonal antibodies directed against PDGF or VEGF are also included in the invention. Such antibodies can be made by the hybridoma method. Human myeloma and mouse-human heteromyeloma cell lines for the production of human monoclonal antibodies have been described, for example, by Kozbor (1984) *J. Immunol.*, 133, 3001; Brodeur, et al., *Monoclonal Antibody Production Techniques and Applications*, pp. 51-63 (Marcel Dekker, Inc., New York, 1987); and Boerner et al., (1991) *J. Immunol.*, 147:86-95.

[0170] It is now possible to produce transgenic animals (e.g., mice) that are capable, upon immunization, of producing a full repertoire of human antibodies in the absence of endogenous immunoglobulin production. For example, it has been described that the homozygous deletion of the antibody heavy-chain joining region (J_H) gene in chimeric and germ-line mutant mice results in complete inhibition of endogenous antibody production. Transfer of the human germ-line immunoglobulin gene array in such gem-line mutant mice will result in the production of human antibodies upon antigen challenge (see, e.g., Jakobovits et al., (1993) *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. (USA)*, 90: 2551; Jakobovits et al., (1993) *Nature*, 362:255-258; and Bruggermann et al., (1993) *Year in Immuno.*, 7:33).

[0171] Alternatively, phage display technology (McCafferty et al., (1990) *Nature*, 348: 552-553) can be used to produce human antibodies and antibody fragments in vitro, from immunoglobulin variable (V) domain gene repertoires from unimmunized donors (for review see, e.g., Johnson et al., (1993) *Current Opinion in Structural Biology*, 3:564-571). Several sources of V-gene segments can be used for phage display. For example, Clackson et al., ((1991) *Nature*, 352: 624-628) isolated a diverse array of anti-oxazolone antibodies from a small random combinatorial library of V genes derived from the spleens of immunized mice. A repertoire of V genes from unimmunized human donors can be constructed and antibodies to a diverse array of antigens (includ-

ing self-antigens) can be isolated essentially following the techniques described by Marks et al., ((1991) *J. Mol. Biol.*, 222:581-597, or Griffith et al., (1993) *EMBO J.*, 12:725-734).

[0172] In a natural immune response, antibody genes accumulate mutations at a high rate (somatic hypermutation). Some of the changes introduced will confer higher affinity, and B cells displaying high-affinity surface immunoglobulin are preferentially replicated and differentiated during subsequent antigen challenge. This natural process can be mimicked by employing the technique known as "chain shuffling" (see Marks et al., (1992) *Bio. Technol.*, 10:779-783). In this method, the affinity of "primary" human antibodies obtained by phage display can be improved by sequentially replacing the heavy and light chain V region genes with repertoires of naturally occurring variants (repertoires) of V domain genes obtained from unimmunized donors. This technique allows the production of antibodies and antibody fragments with affinities in the nM range. A strategy for making very large phage antibody repertoires has been described by Waterhouse et al., ((1993) *Nucl. Acids Res.*, 21:2265-2266).

[0173] Gene shuffling can also be used to derive human antibodies from rodent antibodies, where the human antibody has similar affinities and specificities to the starting rodent antibody. According to this method, which is also referred to as "epitope imprinting", the heavy or light chain V domain gene of rodent antibodies obtained by phage display technique is replaced with a repertoire of human V domain genes, creating rodent-human chimeras. Selection on antigen results in isolation of human variable capable of restoring a functional antigen-binding site, i.e., the epitope governs (imprints) the choice of partner. When the process is repeated in order to replace the remaining rodent V domain, a human antibody is obtained (see PCT WO 93/06213, published 1 Apr. 1993). Unlike traditional humanization of rodent antibodies by CDR grafting, this technique provides completely human antibodies, which have no framework or CDR residues of rodent origin.

[0174] Aptamer Antagonists

[0175] The invention provides aptamer antagonists directed against PDGF and/or VEGF (or their cognate receptors). Aptamers, also known as nucleic acid ligands, are non-naturally occurring nucleic acids that bind to and, generally, antagonize (i.e., inhibit) a pre-selected target.

[0176] Aptamers can be made by any known method of producing oligomers or oligonucleotides. Many synthesis methods are known in the art. For example, 2'-O-allyl modified oligomers that contain residual purine ribonucleotides, and bearing a suitable 3'-terminus such as an inverted thymidine residue (Ortigao et al., *Antisense Research and Development*, 2:129-146 (1992)) or two phosphorothioate linkages at the 3'-terminus to prevent eventual degradation by 3'-exonucleases, can be synthesized by solid phase beta-cyanoethyl phosphoramidite chemistry (Sinha et al., *Nucleic Acids Res.*, 12:4539-4557 (1984)) on any commercially available DNA/RNA synthesizer. One method is the 2'-O-tert-butyl dimethylsilyl (TBDMS) protection strategy for the ribonucleotides (Usman et al., *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 109:7845-7854 (1987)), and all the required 3'-O-phosphoramidites are commercially available. In addition, aminomethylpolystyrene may be used as the support material due to its advantageous properties (McCollum and Andrus (1991) *Tetrahedron Lett.*, 32:4069-4072). Fluorescein can be added to the 5'-end of a substrate RNA during the synthesis by using commercially available fluorescein phosphoramidites. In general, an aptamer oligo-

mer can be synthesized using a standard RNA cycle. Upon completion of the assembly, all base labile protecting groups are removed by an eight hour treatment at 55° C., with concentrated aqueous ammonia/ethanol (3:1 v/v) in a sealed vial. The ethanol suppresses premature removal of the 2'-O-TBDMS groups that would otherwise lead to appreciable strand cleavage at the resulting ribonucleotide positions under the basic conditions of the deprotection (Usman et al., (1987) *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 109:7845-7854). After lyophilization, the TBDMS protected oligomer is treated with a mixture of triethylamine trihydrofluoride/triethylamine/N-methylpyrrolidinone for 2 hours at 60° C. to afford fast and efficient removal of the silyl protecting groups under neutral conditions (see Wincott et al., (1995) *Nucleic Acids Res.*, 23:2677-2684). The fully deprotected oligomer can then be precipitated with butanol according to the procedure of Cathala and Brunel ((1990) *Nucleic Acids Res.*, 18:201). Purification can be performed either by denaturing polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis or by a combination of ion-exchange HPLC (Sproat et al., (1995) *Nucleosides and Nucleotides*, 14:255-273) and reversed phase HPLC. For use in cells, synthesized oligomers are converted to their sodium salts by precipitation with sodium perchlorate in acetone. Traces of residual salts may then be removed using small disposable gel filtration columns that are commercially available. As a final step the authenticity of the isolated oligomers may be checked by matrix assisted laser desorption mass spectrometry (Pieles et al., (1993) *Nucleic Acids Res.*, 21:3191-3196) and by nucleoside base composition analysis.

[0177] The disclosed aptamers can also be produced through enzymatic methods, when the nucleotide subunits are available for enzymatic manipulation. For example, the RNA molecules can be made through in vitro RNA polymerase T7 reactions. They can also be made by strains of bacteria or cell lines expressing T7, and then subsequently isolated from these cells. As discussed below, the disclosed aptamers can also be expressed in cells directly using vectors and promoters.

[0178] The aptamers, like other nucleic acid molecules of the invention, may further contain chemically modified nucleotides. One issue to be addressed in the diagnostic or therapeutic use of nucleic acids is the potential rapid degradation of oligonucleotides in their phosphodiester form in body fluids by intracellular and extracellular enzymes such as endonucleases and exonucleases before the desired effect is manifest. Certain chemical modifications of the nucleic acid ligand can be made to increase the in vivo stability of the nucleic acid ligand or to enhance or to mediate the delivery of the nucleic acid ligand (see, e.g., U.S. Pat. No. 5,660,985, entitled "High Affinity Nucleic Acid Ligands Containing Modified Nucleotides") which is specifically incorporated herein by reference.

[0179] Modifications of the nucleic acid ligands contemplated in this invention include, but are not limited to, those which provide other chemical groups that incorporate additional charge, polarizability, hydrophobicity, hydrogen bonding, electrostatic interaction, and fluxionality to the nucleic acid ligand bases or to the nucleic acid ligand as a whole. Such modifications include, but are not limited to, 2'-position sugar modifications, 5-position pyrimidine modifications, 8-position purine modifications, modifications at exocyclic amines, substitution of 4-thiouridine, substitution of 5-bromo or 5-iodo-uracil; backbone modifications, phosphorothioate or alkyl phosphate modifications, methylations, unusual base-

pairing combinations such as the isobases isocytidine and isoguanidine and the like. Modifications can also include 3' and 5' modifications such as capping or modification with sugar moieties. In some embodiments of the instant invention, the nucleic acid ligands are RNA molecules that are 2'-fluoro (2'-F) modified on the sugar moiety of pyrimidine residues.

[0180] The stability of the aptamer can be greatly increased by the introduction of such modifications and as well as by modifications and substitutions along the phosphate backbone of the RNA. In addition, a variety of modifications can be made on the nucleobases themselves which both inhibit degradation and which can increase desired nucleotide interactions or decrease undesired nucleotide interactions. Accordingly, once the sequence of an aptamer is known, modifications or substitutions can be made by the synthetic procedures described below or by procedures known to those of skill in the art.

[0181] Other modifications include the incorporation of modified bases (or modified nucleoside or modified nucleotides) that are variations of standard bases, sugars and/or phosphate backbone chemical structures occurring in ribonucleic (i.e., A, C, G and U) and deoxyribonucleic (i.e., A, C, G and T) acids. Included within this scope are, for example: Gm (2'-methoxyguanylic acid), Am (2'-methoxyadenylic acid), Cf(2'-fluorocytidylic acid), Uf(2'-fluorouridylic acid), Ar (riboadenylic acid). The aptamers may also include cytosine or any cytosine-related base including 5-methylcytosine, 4-acetylcytosine, 3-methylcytosine, 5-hydroxymethyl cytosine, 2-thiocytosine, 5-halocytosine (e.g., 5-fluorocytosine, 5-bromocytosine, 5-chlorocytosine, and 5-iodocytosine), 5-propynyl cytosine, 6-azocytosine, 5-trifluoromethylcytosine, N4,N4-ethanocytosine, phenoxazine cytidine, phenothiazine cytidine, carbazole cytidine or pyridindole cytidine. The aptamer may further include guanine or any guanine-related base including 6-methylguanine, 1-methylguanine, 2,2-dimethylguanine, 2-methylguanine, 7-methylguanine, 2-propylguanine, 6-propylguanine, 8-haloguanine (e.g., 8-fluoroguanine, 8-bromoguanine, 8-chloroguanine, and 8-iodoguanine), 8-aminoguanine, 8-sulphydrylguanine, 8-thioalkylguanine, 8-hydroxylguanine, 7-methylguanine, 8-azaguanine, 7-deazaguanine or 3-deazaguanine. The aptamer may still further include adenine or any adenine-related base including 6-methyladenine, N6-isopentenyladenine, N6-methyladenine, -methyladenine, 2-methyladenine, 2-methylthio-N6-isopentenyladenine, 8-haloadenine (e.g., 8-fluoroadenine, 8-bromoadenine, 8-chloroadenine, and 8-iodoadenine), 8-aminoadenine, 8-sulphydryladenine, 8-thioalkyladenine, 8-hydroxyladenine, 7-methyladenine, 2-haloadenine (e.g., 2-fluoroadenine, 2-bromoadenine, 2-chloroadenine, and 2-iodoadenine), 2-aminoadenine, 8-azaadenine, 7-deazaadenine or 3-deazaadenine. Also included are uracil or any uracil-related base including 5-halouracil (e.g., 5-fluorouracil, 5-bromouracil, 5-chlorouracil, 5-iodouracil), 5-(carboxyhydroxymethyl)uracil, 5-carboxymethylaminomethyl-2-thiouracil, 5-carboxymethylaminomethyluracil, dihydrouracil, 1-methylpseudouracil, 5-methoxyaminomethyl-2-thiouracil, 5'-methoxycarbonylmethyluracil, 5-methoxyuracil, 5-methyl-2-thiouracil, 2-thiouracil, 4-thiouracil, 5-methyluracil, uracil-5-oxyacetic acid methylester, uracil-5-oxyacetic acid, pseudouracil, 5-methyl-2-thiouracil, 2-thiou-

racil, 3-(3-amino-3-N-2-carboxypropyl)uracil, 5-methylaminomethyluracil, 5-propynyl uracil, 6-azouracil, or 4-thiouracil.

[0182] Examples of other modified base variants known in the art include, without limitation, those listed at 37 C.F.R. §1.822(p) (1), e.g., 4-acetylcytidine, 5-(carboxyhydroxymethyl) uridine, 2'-methoxycytidine, 5-carboxymethylaminomethyl-2-thiouridine, 5-carboxymethylaminomethyluridine, dihydrouridine, 2'-O-methylpseudouridine, b-D-galactosylqueosine, inosine, N6-isopentenyladenosine, 1-methyladenosine, 1-methylpseudouridine, 1-methylguanosine, 1-methylinosine, 2,2-dimethylguanosine, 2-methyladenosine, 2-methylguanosine, 3-methylcytidine, 5-methylcytidine, N6-methyladenosine, 7-methylguanosine, 5-methylaminomethyluridine, 5-methoxyaminomethyl-2-thiouridine, b-D-mannosylqueosine, 5-methoxycarbonylmethyluridine, 5-methoxyuridine, 2-methylthio-N6-isopentenyladenosine, N-((9-b-D-ribofuranosyl-2-methylthiopurine-6-yl)carbamoyl)threonine, N-((9-b-D-ribofuranosylpurine-6-yl)N-methyl-carbamoyl)threonine, uridine-5-oxyacetic acid methylester, uridine-5-oxyacetic acid (v), wybutosine, pseudouridine, queosine, 2-thiocytidine, 5-methyl-2-thiouridine, 2-thiouridine, 4-thiouridine, 5-methyluridine, N-((9-b-D-ribofuranosylpurine-6-yl)carbamoyl)threonine, 2'-O-methyl-5-methyluridine, 2'-O-methyluridine, wybutosine, 3-(3-amino-3-carboxypropyl)uridine.

[0183] Also included are the modified nucleobases described in U.S. Pat. Nos. 3,687,808, 3,687,808, 4,845,205, 5,130,302, 5,134,066, 5,175,273, 5,367,066, 5,432,272, 5,457,187, 5,459,255, 5,484,908, 5,502,177, 5,525,711, 5,552,540, 5,587,469, 5,594,121, 5,596,091, 5,614,617, 5,645,985, 5,830,653, 5,763,588, 6,005,096, and 5,681,941. Examples of modified nucleoside and nucleotide sugar backbone variants known in the art include, without limitation, those having, e.g., 2' ribosyl substituents such as F, SH, SCH₃, OCN, Cl, Br, CN, CF₃, OCF₃, SOCH₃, SO₂, CH₃, ONO₂, NO₂, N₃, NH₂, OCH₂CH₂OCH₃, O(CH₂)₂ON(CH₃)₂, OCH₂OCH₂N(CH₃)₂, O(C1-10 alkyl), O(C2-10 alkenyl), O(C2-10 alkynyl), S(C1-10 alkyl), S(C2-10 alkenyl), S(C2-10 alkynyl), NH(C1-10 alkyl), NH(C2-10 alkenyl), NH(C2-10 alkynyl), and O-alkyl-O-alkyl. Desirable 2' ribosyl substituents include 2'-methoxy (2'-OCH₃), 2'-aminopropoxy (2' OCH₂CH₂CH₂NH₂), 2'-allyl (2'-CH₂-CH=CH₂), 2'-O-allyl (2'-O-CH₂-CH=CH₂), 2'-amino (2'-NH₂), and 2'-fluoro (2'-F). The 2'-substituent may be in the arabino (up) position or ribo (down) position.

[0184] The aptamers of the invention may be made up of nucleotides and/or nucleotide analogs such as described above, or a combination of both, or are oligonucleotide analogs. The aptamers of the invention may contain nucleotide analogs at positions which do not effect the function of the oligomer to bind PDGF or VEGF (or their cognate receptors).

[0185] There are several techniques that can be adapted for refinement or strengthening of the nucleic acid Ligands binding to a particular target molecule or the selection of additional aptamers. One technique, generally referred to as "in vitro genetics" (see Szostak (1992) *TIBS*. 19:89), involves isolation of aptamer antagonists by selection from a pool of random sequences. The pool of nucleic acid molecules from which the disclosed aptamers may be isolated may include invariant sequences flanking a variable sequence of approximately twenty to forty nucleotides. This method has been termed Selective Evolution of Ligands by EXponential Enrichment (SELEX). Compositions and methods for gener-

ating aptamer antagonists of the invention by SELEX and related methods are known in the art and taught in, for example, U.S. Pat. No. 5,475,096 entitled "Nucleic Acid Ligands," and U.S. Pat. No. 5,270,163, entitled "Methods for Identifying Nucleic Acid Ligands," each of which is specifically incorporated by reference herein in its entirety. The SELEX process in general, and VEGF and PDGF aptamers and formulations in particular, are further described in, e.g., U.S. Pat. Nos. 5,668,264, 5,696,249, 5,670,637, 5,674,685, 5,723,594, 5,756,291, 5,811,533, 5,817,785, 5,958,691, 6,011,020, 6,051,698, 6,147,204, 6,168,778, 6,207,816, 6,229,002, 6,426,335, 6,582,918, the contents of each of which is specifically incorporated by reference herein.

[0186] Briefly, the SELEX method involves selection from a mixture of candidate oligonucleotides and step-wise iterations of binding to a selected target, partitioning and amplification, using the same general selection scheme, to achieve virtually any desired criterion of binding affinity and selectivity. Starting from a mixture of nucleic acids, typically comprising a segment of randomized sequence, the SELEX method includes steps of contacting the mixture with the target under conditions favorable for binding, partitioning unbound nucleic acids from those nucleic acids which have bound specifically to target molecules, dissociating the nucleic acid-target complexes, amplifying the nucleic acids dissociated from the nucleic acid-target complexes to yield a ligand-enriched mixture of nucleic acids, then reiterating the steps of binding, partitioning, dissociating and amplifying through as many cycles as desired to yield highly specific high affinity nucleic acid ligands to the target molecule.

[0187] The basic SELEX method has been modified to achieve a number of specific objectives. For example, U.S. Pat. No. 5,707,796, entitled "Method for Selecting Nucleic Acids on the Basis of Structure," describes the use of the SELEX process in conjunction with gel electrophoresis to select nucleic acid molecules with specific structural characteristics, such as bent DNA. U.S. Pat. No. 5,763,177 entitled "Systematic Evolution of Ligands by Exponential Enrichment: Photoselection of Nucleic Acid Ligands and Solution SELEX" describe a SELEX based method for selecting nucleic acid ligands containing photoreactive groups capable of binding and/or photocrosslinking to and/or photoinactivating a target molecule. U.S. Pat. No. 5,580,737 entitled "High-Affinity Nucleic Acid Ligands That Discriminate Between Theophylline and Caffeine," describes a method for identifying highly specific nucleic acid ligands able to discriminate between closely related molecules, which can be non-peptidic, termed Counter-SELEX. U.S. Pat. No. 5,567,588 entitled "Systematic Evolution of Ligands by EXponential Enrichment: Solution SELEX," describes a SELEX-based method which achieves highly efficient partitioning between oligonucleotides having high and low affinity for a target molecule.

[0188] The SELEX method encompasses the identification of high-affinity nucleic acid ligands containing modified nucleotides conferring improved characteristics on the ligand, such as improved in vivo stability or improved delivery characteristics. Examples of such modifications include chemical substitutions at the ribose and/or phosphate and/or base positions. SELEX process-identified nucleic acid ligands containing modified nucleotides are described in U.S. Pat. No. 5,660,985 entitled "High Affinity Nucleic Acid Ligands Containing Modified Nucleotides," that describes oligonucleotides containing nucleotide derivatives chemi-

cally modified at the 5- and 2'-positions of pyrimidines. U.S. Pat. No. 5,580,737, supra, describes highly specific nucleic acid ligands containing one or more nucleotides modified with 2'-amino (2'-NH₂), 2'-fluoro (2'-F), and/or 2'-O-methyl (2'-OMe). U.S. patent application Ser. No. 08/264,029, filed Jun. 22, 1994, entitled "Novel Method of Preparation of Known and Novel 2' Modified Nucleosides by Intramolecular Nucleophilic Displacement," now abandoned, describes oligonucleotides containing various 2'-modified pyrimidines.

[0189] The SELEX method encompasses combining selected oligonucleotides with other selected oligonucleotides and non-oligonucleotide functional units as described in U.S. Pat. No. 5,637,459 entitled "Systematic Evolution of Ligands by EXponential Enrichment: Chimeric SELEX," and U.S. Pat. No. 5,683,867 entitled "Systematic Evolution of Ligands by EXponential Enrichment: Blended SELEX," respectively. These patents allow for the combination of the broad array of shapes and other properties, and the efficient amplification and replication properties, of oligonucleotides with the desirable properties of other molecules.

[0190] The SELEX method further encompasses combining selected nucleic acid ligands with lipophilic compounds or non-immunogenic, high molecular weight compounds in a diagnostic or therapeutic complex as described in U.S. Pat. No. 6,011,020, entitled "Nucleic Acid Ligand Complexes," which is specifically incorporated by reference herein in their entirety.

[0191] The aptamer antagonists can also be refined through the use of computer modeling techniques. Examples of molecular modeling systems are the CHARMM and QUANTA programs, Polygen Corporation (Waltham, Mass.). CHARMM performs the energy minimization and molecular dynamics functions. QUANTA performs the construction, graphic modeling and analysis of molecular structure. QUANTA allows interactive construction, modification, visualization, and analysis of the behavior of molecules with each other. These applications can be adapted to define and display the secondary structure of RNA and DNA molecules.

[0192] Aptamers with these various modifications can then be tested for function using any suitable assay for the PDGF or VEGF function of interest, such as a PDGF cell-based proliferation activity assay.

[0193] The modifications can be pre- or post-SELEX process modifications. Pre-SELEX process modifications yield nucleic acid ligands with both specificity for their SELEX target and improved in vivo stability. Post-SELEX process modifications made to 2'-OH nucleic acid ligands can result in improved in vivo stability without adversely affecting the binding capacity of the nucleic acid ligand.

[0194] Other modifications useful for producing aptamers of the invention are known to one of ordinary skill in the art. Such modifications may be made post-SELEX process (modification of previously identified unmodified ligands) or by incorporation into the SELEX process.

[0195] It has been observed that aptamers, or nucleic acid ligands, in general, and VEGF aptamers in particular, are most stable, and therefore efficacious when 5'-capped and 3'-capped in a manner which decreases susceptibility to exonucleases and increases overall stability. Accordingly, the invention is based in one embodiment, upon the capping of aptamers in general, and anti-VEGF aptamers in particular, with a 5'-5' inverted nucleoside cap structure at the 5' end and a 3'-3' inverted nucleoside cap structure at the 3' end. Accordingly, the invention provides anti-VEGF and/or anti-PDGF

aptamers, i.e., nucleic acid ligands, that are capped at the 5' end with a 5'-5' inverted nucleoside cap and at the 3' end with a 3'-3' inverted nucleoside cap.

[0196] Certain particularly useful aptamers of the invention are anti-VEGF aptamer compositions, including, but not limited to, those having both 5'-5' and 3'-3' inverted nucleotide cap structures at their ends. Such anti-VEGF capped aptamers may be RNA aptamers, DNA aptamers or aptamers having a mixed (i.e., both RNA and DNA) composition. Suitable anti-VEGF aptamer sequences of the invention include the nucleotide sequence GAAGAAUUGG (SEQ ID NO: 15); or the nucleotide sequence UUGGACGC (SEQ ID NO: 16); or the nucleotide sequence GUGAAUGC (SEQ ID NO: 17). Particularly useful are capped anti-VEGF aptamers of the invention have the sequence:

(SEQ ID NO: 18)
X-5'-5'-CGGAAUCAGUGAAUGCUUAUACAUCG-3'-3'-X

[0197] where each C, G, A, and U represents, respectively, the naturally-occurring nucleotides cytidine, guanine, adenine, and uridine, or modified nucleotides corresponding thereto; X-5'-5' is an inverted nucleotide capping the 5' terminus of the aptamer; 3'-3'-X is an inverted nucleotide capping the 3' terminus of the aptamer; and the remaining nucleotides or modified nucleotides are sequentially linked via 5'-3' phosphodiester linkages. In some embodiments, each of the nucleotides of the capped anti-VEGF aptamer, individually carries a 2' ribosyl substitution, such as —OH (which is standard for ribonucleic acids (RNAs)), or —H (which is standard for deoxyribonucleic acids (DNAs)). In other embodiments the 2' ribosyl position is substituted with an O(C₁₋₁₀ alkyl), an O(C₁₋₁₀ alkenyl), a F, an N3, or an NH₂ substituent.

[0198] In a still more particular non-limiting example, the 5'-5' capped anti-VEGF aptamer may have the structure:

(SEQ ID NO: 19)
T_d-5'-5'-C_fG_mG_mA_rA_rU_fC_fA_mG_mU_fG_mA_mA_mU_fG_mC_fU_fA_mU_fA_mC_fA_mU_fC_f
C_fG_m3'-3'-T_d

where "G_m" represents 2'-methoxyguanylic acid, "A_m" represents 2'-methoxyadenylic acid, "C_f" represents 2'-fluorocytidylic acid, "U_f" represents 2'-fluorouridylic acid, "A_r" represents riboadenylic acid, and "T_d" represents deoxyribothymidylic acid.

[0199] Antisense, Ribozymes, and DNA Enzyme Antagonists

[0200] Antisense oligonucleotides and ribozymes that are targeted to PDGF and VEGF effect PDGF/VEGF inhibition by inhibiting protein translation from these messenger RNAs or by targeting degradation of the corresponding PDGF or VEGF mRNAs, respectively. These PDGF- and VEGF-targeted nucleic acids described above provide useful sequences for the design and synthesis of these PDGF and VEGF ribozymes and antisense oligonucleotides. Methods of design and synthesis of antisense oligonucleotides and ribozymes are known in the art. Additional guidance is provided herein.

[0201] One issue in designing specific and effective mRNA-targeted oligonucleotides (antisense ODNs) and ribozymes and antisense is that of identifying accessible sites of antisense pairing within the target mRNA (which is itself folded into a partially self-paired secondary structure). A

combination of computer-aided algorithms for predicting RNA pairing accessibility and molecular screening allow for the creation of specific and effective ribozymes and/or antisense oligonucleotides directed against most mRNA targets. Indeed several approaches have been described to determine the accessibility of a target RNA molecule to antisense or ribozyme inhibitors. One approach uses an in vitro screening assay applying as many antisense oligodeoxynucleotides as possible (see Monia et al., (1996) *Nature Med.*, 2:668-675; and Milner et al., (1997) *Nature Biotechnol.*, 15:537-541). Another utilizes random libraries of ODNs (Ho et al., (1996) *Nucleic Acids Res.*, 24:1901-1907; Birikh et al., (1997) *RNA* 3:429-437; and Lima et al., (1997) *J. Biol. Chem.*, 272:626-638). The accessible sites can be monitored by RNase H cleavage (see Birikh et al., supra; and Ho et al., (1998) *Nature Biotechnol.*, 16:59-63). RNase H catalyzes the hydrolytic cleavage of the phosphodiester backbone of the RNA strand of a DNA-RNA duplex.

[0202] In another approach, involving the use of a pool of semi-random, chimeric chemically synthesized ODNs, is used to identify accessible sites cleaved by RNase H on an in vitro synthesized RNA target. Primer extension analyses are then used to identify these sites in the target molecule (see Lima et al., supra). Other approaches for designing antisense targets in RNA are based upon computer assisted folding models for RNA. Several reports have been published on the use of random ribozyme libraries to screen effective cleavage (see Campbell et al., (1995) *RNA* 1:598-609; Lieber et al., (1995) *Mol. Cell Biol.*, 15: 540-551; and Vaish et al., (1997) *Biochem.*, 36:6459-6501).

[0203] Other in vitro approaches, which utilize random or semi-random libraries of ODNs and RNase H may be more useful than computer simulations (Lima et al., supra). However, use of in vitro synthesized RNA does not predict the accessibility of antisense ODNs in vivo because recent observations suggest that annealing interactions of polynucleotides are influenced by RNA-binding proteins (see Tsuchihashi et al., (1993) *Science*, 267:99-102; Portman et al., (1994) *EMBO J.*, 13:213-221; and Bertrand and Rossi (1994) *EMBO J.*, 13:2904-2912). U.S. Pat. No. 6,562,570, the contents of which are incorporated herein by reference, provides compositions and methods for determining accessible sites within an mRNA in the presence of a cell extract, which mimics in vivo conditions.

[0204] Briefly, this method involves incubation of native or in vitro-synthesized RNAs with defined antisense ODNs, ribozymes, or DNazymes, or with a random or semi-random ODN, ribozyme or DNzyme library, under hybridization conditions in a reaction medium which includes a cell extract containing endogenous RNA-binding proteins, or which mimics a cell extract due to presence of one or more RNA-binding proteins. Any antisense ODN, Ribozyme, or DNzyme, which is complementary to an accessible site in the target RNA will hybridize to that site. When defined ODNs or an ODN library is used, RNase H is present during hybridization or is added after hybridization to cleave the RNA where hybridization has occurred. RNase H can be present when ribozymes or DNazymes are used, but is not required, since the ribozymes and DNazymes cleave RNA where hybridization has occurred. In some instances, a random or semi-random ODN library in cell extracts containing endogenous mRNA, RNA-binding proteins and RNase H is used.

[0205] Next, various methods can be used to identify those sites on target RNA to which antisense ODNs, ribozymes or DNazymes have bound and cleavage has occurred. For example, terminal deoxynucleotidyl transferase-dependent polymerase chain reaction (TDPCR) may be used for this purpose (see Komura and Riggs (1998) *Nucleic Acids Res.*, 26:1807-11). A reverse transcription step is used to convert the RNA template to DNA, followed by TDPCR. In this invention, the 3' termini needed for the TDPCR method is created by reverse transcribing the target RNA of interest with any suitable RNA dependent DNA polymerase (e.g., reverse transcriptase). This is achieved by hybridizing a first ODN primer (P1) to the RNA in a region which is downstream (i.e., in the 5' to 3' direction on the RNA molecule) from the portion of the target RNA molecule which is under study. The polymerase in the presence of dNTPs copies the RNA into DNA from the 3' end of P1 and terminates copying at the site of cleavage created by either an antisense ODN/RNase H, a ribozyme or a DNzyme. The new DNA molecule (referred to as the first strand DNA) serves as first template for the PCR portion of the TDPCR method, which is used to identify the corresponding accessible target sequence present on the RNA.

[0206] For example, the TDPCR procedure may then be used, i.e., the reverse-transcribed DNA with guanosine triphosphate (rGTP) is reacted in the presence of terminal deoxynucleotidyl transferase (TdT) to add an (rG)₂₋₄ tail on the 3' termini of the DNA molecules. Next is ligated a double-stranded ODN linker having a 3'-4 overhang on one strand that base-pairs with the (rG)₂₋₄ tail. Then two PCR primers are added. The first is a linker primer (LP) that is complementary to the strand of the TDPCR linker which is ligated to the (rG)₂₋₄ tail (sometimes referred to as the lower strand). The other primer (P2) can be the same as P1, but may be nested with respect to P1, i.e., it is complementary to the target RNA in a region which is at least partially upstream (i.e., in the 3' to 5' direction on the RNA molecule) from the region which is bound by P1, but it is downstream of the portion of the target RNA molecule which is under study. That is, the portion of the target RNA molecule, which is under study to determine whether it has accessible binding sites is that portion which is upstream of the region that is complementary to P2. Then PCR is carried out in the known manner in presence of a DNA polymerase and dNTPs to amplify DNA segments defined by primers LP and P2. The amplified product can then be captured by any of various known methods and subsequently sequenced on an automated DNA sequencer, providing precise identification of the cleavage site. Once this identity has been determined, defined sequence antisense DNA or ribozymes can be synthesized for use in vitro or in vivo.

[0207] Antisense intervention in the expression of specific genes can be achieved by the use of synthetic antisense oligonucleotide sequences (see, e.g., Lefebvre-d'Hellencourt et al., (1995) *Eur. Cyokine Netw.*, 6:7; Agrawal (1996) *TIBTECH*, 14: 376; and Lev-Lehman et al., (1997) *Antisense Therap.* Cohen and Smicek, eds. (Plenum Press, New York)). Briefly, antisense oligonucleotide sequences may be short sequences of DNA, typically 15-30 mer but may be as small as 7 mer (see Wagner et al., (1994) *Nature*, 372: 333) designed to complement a target mRNA of interest and form an RNA: AS duplex. This duplex formation can prevent processing, splicing, transport or translation of the relevant mRNA. Moreover, certain AS nucleotide sequences can elicit cellular RNase H activity when hybridized with their target mRNA,

resulting in mRNA degradation (see Calabretta et al., (1996) *Semin. Oncol.*, 23:78). In that case, RNase H will cleave the RNA component of the duplex and can potentially release the AS to further hybridize with additional molecules of the target RNA. An additional mode of action results from the interaction of AS with genomic DNA to form a triple helix that may be transcriptionally inactive.

[0208] In as a non-limiting example of, addition to, or substituted for, an antisense sequence as discussed herein above, ribozymes may be utilized for suppression of gene function. This is particularly necessary in cases where antisense therapy is limited by stoichiometric considerations. Ribozymes can then be used that will target the same sequence. Ribozymes are RNA molecules that possess RNA catalytic ability that cleave a specific site in a target RNA. The number of RNA molecules that are cleaved by a ribozyme is greater than the number predicted by a 1:1 stoichiometry (see Hampel and Tritz (1989) *Biochem.*, 28: 4929-33; and Uhlenbeck (1987) *Nature*, 328: 596-600). Therefore, the present invention also allows for the use of the ribozyme sequences targeted to an accessible domain of an PDGF or VEGF mRNA species and containing the appropriate catalytic center. The ribozymes are made and delivered as known in the art and discussed further herein. The ribozymes may be used in combination with the antisense sequences.

[0209] Ribozymes catalyze the phosphodiester bond cleavage of RNA. Several ribozyme structural families have been identified including Group I introns, RNase P, the hepatitis delta virus ribozyme, hammerhead ribozymes and the hairpin ribozyme originally derived from the negative strand of the tobacco ringspot virus satellite RNA (sTRSV) (see Sullivan (1994) *Investig. Dermatolog.*, (Suppl.) 103: 95S; and U.S. Pat. No. 5,225,347). The latter two families are derived from viroids and virusoids, in which the ribozyme is believed to separate monomers from oligomers created during rolling circle replication (see Symons (1989) *TIBS*, 14: 445-50; Symons (1992) *Ann. Rev. Biochem.*, 61: 641-71). Hammerhead and hairpin ribozyme motifs are most commonly adapted for trans-cleavage of mRNAs for gene therapy. The ribozyme type utilized in the present invention is selected as is known in the art. Hairpin ribozymes are now in clinical trial and are a particularly useful type. In general the ribozyme is from 30-100 nucleotides in length.

[0210] Ribozyme molecules designed to catalytically cleave a target mRNA transcript are known in the art (e.g., PDGF (SEQ ID NO: 1) or VEGF (SEQ ID NO: 3) and can also be used to prevent translation of mRNA (see, e.g., PCT International Pub. WO90/11364; Sarver et al., (1990) *Science*, 247:1222-1225 and U.S. Pat. No. 5,093,246). While ribozymes that cleave mRNA at site specific recognition sequences can be used to destroy particular mRNAs, the use of hammerhead ribozymes is particularly useful. Hammerhead ribozymes cleave mRNAs at locations dictated by flanking regions that form complementary base pairs with the target mRNA. The sole requirement is that the target mRNA have the following sequence of two bases: 5'-UG-3'. The construction and production of hammerhead ribozymes is well known in the art and is described more fully in Haseloff and Gerlach ((1988) *Nature*, 334: 585).

[0211] The ribozymes of the present invention also include RNA endoribonucleases (hereinafter "Cech-type ribozymes") such as the one which occurs naturally in *Tetrahymena thermophila* (known as the IVS, or L-19 IVS RNA), and which has been extensively described by Thomas

Cech and collaborators (see Zaug et al., (1984) *Science*, 224: 574-578; Zaug and Cech (1986) *Science*, 231:470-475; Zaug, et al., (1986) *Nature*, 324:429-433; International patent application No. WO88/04300; Been and Cech (1986) *Cell*, 47:207-216). The Cech-type ribozymes have an eight base pair active site, which hybridizes to a target RNA sequence where after cleavage of the target RNA takes place. The invention encompasses those Cech-type ribozymes, which target eight base-pair active site sequences. While the invention is not limited to a particular theory of operative mechanism, the use of hammerhead ribozymes in the invention may have an advantage over the use of PDGF/VEGF-directed antisense, as recent reports indicate that hammerhead ribozymes operate by blocking RNA translation and/or specific cleavage of the mRNA target.

[0212] As in the antisense approach, the ribozymes can be composed of modified oligonucleotides (e.g., for improved stability, targeting, etc.) and are delivered to cells expressing the target mRNA. A useful method of delivery involves using a DNA construct "encoding" the ribozyme under the control of a strong constitutive pol III or pol II promoter, so that transfected cells will produce sufficient quantities of the ribozyme to destroy targeted messages and inhibit translation. Because ribozymes, unlike antisense molecules, are catalytic, a lower intracellular concentration is required for efficiency.

[0213] As described above, nuclease resistance, where needed, is provided by any method known in the art that does not substantially interfere with biological activity of the antisense oligodeoxynucleotides or ribozymes as needed for the method of use and delivery (Iyer et al., (1990) *J. Org. Chem.*, 55: 4693-99; Eckstein (1985) *Ann. Rev. Biochem.*, 54: 367-402; Spitzer and Eckstein (1988) *Nucleic Acids Res.*, 18: 11691-704; Woolf et al., (1990) *Nucleic Acids Res.*, 18: 1763-69; and Shaw et al., (1991) *Nucleic Acids Res.*, 18: 11691-704). As described above for aptamers, non-limiting representative modifications that can be made to antisense oligonucleotides or ribozymes in order to enhance nuclease resistance include modifying the phosphorous or oxygen heteroatom in the phosphate backbone, short chain alkyl or cycloalkyl intersugar linkages or short chain heteroatomic or heterocyclic intersugar linkages. These include, e.g., preparing 2'-fluoridated, O-methylated, methyl phosphonates, phosphorothioates, phosphorodithioates and morpholino oligomers. For example, the antisense oligonucleotide or ribozyme may have phosphorothioate bonds linking between four to six 3'-terminus nucleotide bases. Alternatively, phosphorothioate bonds may link all the nucleotide bases.

[0214] Phosphorothioate antisense oligonucleotides do not normally show significant toxicity at concentrations that are effective and exhibit sufficient pharmacodynamic half-lives in animals (see Agarwal et al., (1996) *TIBTECH*, 14: 376) and are nuclease resistant. Alternatively the nuclease resistance for the AS-ODN can be provided by having a 9 nucleotide loop forming sequence at the 3'-terminus having the nucleotide sequence CGCGAAGCG. The use of avidin-biotin conjugation reaction can also be used for improved protection of AS-ODNs against serum nuclease degradation (see Boado and Pardridge (1992) *Bioconj. Chem.*, 3: 519-23). According to this concept the AS-ODN agents are monobiotinylated at their 3'-end. When reacted with avidin, they form tight, nuclease-resistant complexes with 6-fold improved stability over non-conjugated ODNs.

[0215] Other studies have shown extension in vivo of antisense oligodeoxynucleotides (Agarwal et al., (1991) *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. (USA)* 88: 7595). This process, presumably useful as a scavenging mechanism to remove alien AS-oligonucleotides from the circulation, depends upon the existence of free 3'-termini in the attached oligonucleotides on which the extension occurs. Therefore partial phosphorothioate, loop protection or biotin-avidin at this important position should be sufficient to ensure stability of these AS-oligodeoxynucleotides.

[0216] In addition to using modified bases as described above, analogs of nucleotides can be prepared wherein the structure of the nucleotide is fundamentally altered and that are better suited as therapeutic or experimental reagents. An example of a nucleotide analog is a peptide nucleic acid (PNA) wherein the deoxyribose (or ribose) phosphate backbone in DNA (or RNA) is replaced with a polyamide backbone, which is similar to that found in peptides. PNA analogs have been shown to be resistant to degradation by enzymes and to have extended lives in vivo and in vitro. Further, PNAs have been shown to bind stronger to a complementary DNA sequence than a DNA molecule. This observation is attributed to the lack of charge repulsion between the PNA strand and the DNA strand. Other modifications that can be made to oligonucleotides include polymer backbones, morpholino polymer backbones (see, e.g., U.S. Pat. No. 5,034,506, the contents of which are incorporated herein by reference), cyclic backbones, or acyclic backbones, sugar mimetics or any other modification including which can improve the pharmacodynamics properties of the oligonucleotide.

[0217] A further aspect of the invention relates to the use of DNA enzymes to decrease expression of the target mRNA as, e.g., PDGF or VEGF. DNA enzymes incorporate some of the mechanistic features of both antisense and ribozyme technologies. DNA enzymes are designed so that they recognize a particular target nucleic acid sequence, much like an antisense oligonucleotide, however much like a ribozyme they are catalytic and specifically cleave the target nucleic acid.

[0218] There are currently two basic types of DNA enzymes, and both of these were identified by Santoro and Joyce (see, for example, U.S. Pat. No. 6,110,462). The 10-23 DNA enzyme comprises a loop structure which connects two arms. The two arms provide specificity by recognizing the particular target nucleic acid sequence while the loop structure provides catalytic function under physiological conditions.

[0219] Briefly, to design a DNA enzyme that specifically recognizes and cleaves a target nucleic acid, one of skill in the art must first identify the unique target sequence. This can be done using the same approach as outlined for antisense oligonucleotides. In certain instances, the unique or substantially sequence is a G/C rich of approximately 18 to 22 nucleotides. High G/C content helps insure a stronger interaction between the DNA enzyme and the target sequence.

[0220] When synthesizing the DNA enzyme, the specific antisense recognition sequence that targets the enzyme to the message is divided so that it comprises the two arms of the DNA enzyme, and the DNA enzyme loop is placed between the two specific arms.

[0221] Methods of making and administering DNA enzymes can be found, for example, in U.S. Pat. No. 6,110,462. Similarly, methods of delivery of DNA ribozymes in vitro or in vivo include methods of delivery of RNA ribozyme, as outlined herein. Additionally, one of skill in the art will rec-

ognize that, like antisense oligonucleotides, DNA enzymes can be optionally modified to improve stability and improve resistance to degradation.

[0222] RNAi antagonists

[0223] Some embodiments of the invention make use of materials and methods for effecting repression of VEGF and PDGF by means of RNA interference (RNAi). RNAi is a process of sequence-specific post-transcriptional gene repression that can occur in eukaryotic cells. In general, this process involves degradation of an mRNA of a particular sequence induced by double-stranded RNA (dsRNA) that is homologous to that sequence. For example, the expression of a long dsRNA corresponding to the sequence of a particular single-stranded mRNA (ss mRNA) will labilize that message, thereby "interfering" with expression of the corresponding gene. Accordingly, any selected gene may be repressed by introducing a dsRNA which corresponds to all or a substantial part of the mRNA for that gene. It appears that when a long dsRNA is expressed, it is initially processed by a ribonuclease III into shorter dsRNA oligonucleotides of as few as 21 to 22 base pairs in length. Accordingly, RNAi may be effected by introduction or expression of relatively short homologous dsRNAs. Indeed the use of relatively short homologous dsRNAs may have certain advantages as discussed below.

[0224] Mammalian cells have at least two pathways that are affected by double-stranded RNA (dsRNA). In the RNAi (sequence-specific) pathway, the initiating dsRNA is first broken into short interfering (si) RNAs, as described above. The siRNAs have sense and antisense strands of about 21 nucleotides that form approximately 19 nucleotide si RNAs with overhangs of two nucleotides at each 3' end. Short interfering RNAs are thought to provide the sequence information that allows a specific messenger RNA to be targeted for degradation. In contrast, the nonspecific pathway is triggered by dsRNA of any sequence, as long as it is at least about 30 base pairs in length. The nonspecific effects occur because dsRNA activates two enzymes: PKR (double-stranded RNA-activated protein kinase), which in its active form phosphorylates the translation initiation factor eIF2 to shut down all protein synthesis, and 2',5' oligoadenylate synthetase (2',5'-AS), which synthesizes a molecule that activates RNase L, a nonspecific enzyme that targets all mRNAs. The nonspecific pathway may represent a host response to stress or viral infection, and, in general, the effects of the nonspecific pathway are minimized in particularly useful methods of the present invention. Significantly, longer dsRNAs appear to be required to induce the nonspecific pathway and, accordingly, dsRNAs shorter than about 30 base pairs are particularly useful to effect gene repression by RNAi (see, e.g., Hunter et al., (1975) *J. Biol. Chem.*, 250: 409-17; Manche et al., (1992) *Mol. Cell Biol.*, 12: 5239-48; Minks et al., (1979) *J. Biol. Chem.*, 254: 10180-3; and Elbashir et al., (2001) *Nature*, 411: 494-8).

[0225] Certain double stranded oligonucleotides used to effect RNAi are less than 30 base pairs in length and may comprise about 25, 24, 23, 22, 21, 20, 19, 18 or 17 base pairs of ribonucleic acid. Optionally, the dsRNA oligonucleotides of the invention may include 3' overhang ends. Non-limiting exemplary 2-nucleotide 3' overhangs may be composed of ribonucleotide residues of any type and may even be composed of 2'-deoxythymidine residues, which lowers the cost of RNA synthesis and may enhance nuclease resistance of siRNAs in the cell culture medium and within transfected cells (see Elbashir et al., (2001) *Nature*, 411: 494-8).

[0226] Longer dsRNAs of 50, 75, 100 or even 500 base pairs or more may also be utilized in certain embodiments of the invention. Exemplary concentrations of dsRNAs for effecting RNAi are about 0.05 nM, 0.1 nM, 0.5 nM, 1.0 nM, 1.5 nM, 25 nM or 100 nM, although other concentrations may be utilized depending upon the nature of the cells treated, the gene target and other factors readily discernable to the skilled artisan. Exemplary dsRNAs may be synthesized chemically or produced in vitro or in vivo using appropriate expression vectors. Exemplary synthetic RNAs include 21 nucleotide RNAs chemically synthesized using methods known in the art (e.g., Expedite RNA phosphoramidites and thymidine phosphoramidite (Prologo, Germany)). Synthetic oligonucleotides may be deprotected and gel-purified using methods known in the art (see e.g., Elbashir et al., (2001) *Genes Dev.*, 15: 188-200). Longer RNAs may be transcribed from promoters, such as T7 RNA polymerase promoters, known in the art. A single RNA target, placed in both possible orientations downstream of an in vitro promoter, will transcribe both strands of the target to create a dsRNA oligonucleotide of the desired target sequence.

[0227] The specific sequence utilized in design of the oligonucleotides may be any contiguous sequence of nucleotides contained within the expressed gene message of the target (e.g., of PDGF (e.g., SEQ ID NO:2) or VEGF (e.g., SEQ ID NO: 4). Programs and algorithms, known in the art, may be used to select appropriate target sequences. In addition, optimal sequences may be selected, as described additionally above, utilizing programs designed to predict the secondary structure of a specified single stranded nucleic acid sequence and allow selection of those sequences likely to occur in exposed single stranded regions of a folded mRNA. Methods and compositions for designing appropriate oligonucleotides may be found in, for example, U.S. Pat. No. 6,251,588, the contents of which are incorporated herein by reference. mRNA is generally thought of as a linear molecule that contains the information for directing protein synthesis within the sequence of ribonucleotides. However, studies have revealed a number of secondary and tertiary structures exist in most mRNAs. Secondary structure elements in RNA are formed largely by Watson-Crick type interactions between different regions of the same RNA molecule. Important secondary structural elements include intramolecular double stranded regions, hairpin loops, bulges in duplex RNA and internal loops. Tertiary structural elements are formed when secondary structural elements come in contact with each other or with single stranded regions to produce a more complex three-dimensional structure. A number of researchers have measured the binding energies of a large number of RNA duplex structures and have derived a set of rules which can be used to predict the secondary structure of RNA (see e.g., Jaeger et al., (1989) *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. (USA)* 86:7706 (1989); and Turner et al., (1988) *Ann. Rev. Biophys. Biophys. Chem.*, 17:167). The rules are useful in identification of RNA structural elements and, in particular, for identifying single stranded RNA regions, which may represent particularly useful segments of the mRNA to target for silencing RNAi, ribozyme or antisense technologies. Accordingly, particular segments of the mRNA target can be identified for design of the RNAi mediating dsRNA oligonucleotides as well as for design of appropriate ribozyme and hammerhead-ribozyme compositions of the invention.

[0228] The dsRNA oligonucleotides may be introduced into the cell by transfection with an heterologous target gene

using carrier compositions such as liposomes, which are known in the art, e.g., Lipofectamine 2000 (Life Technologies, Rockville Md.) as described by the manufacturer for adherent cell lines. Transfection of dsRNA oligonucleotides for targeting endogenous genes may be carried out using Oligofectamine (Life Technologies). Transfection efficiency may be checked using fluorescence microscopy for mammalian cell lines after co-transfection of hGFP encoding pAD3 (Kehlenback et al., (1998) *J. Cell. Biol.*, 141: 863-74). The effectiveness of the RNAi may be assessed by any of a number of assays following introduction of the dsRNAs. These include, but are not limited to, Western blot analysis using antibodies which recognize the targeted gene product following sufficient time for turnover of the endogenous pool after new protein synthesis is repressed, and Northern blot analysis to determine the level of existing target mRNA.

[0229] Still further compositions, methods and applications of RNAi technology for use in the invention are provided in U.S. Pat. Nos. 6,278,039, 5,723,750 and 5,244,805, which are incorporated herein by reference.

[0230] Receptor Tyrosine Kinase Inhibitor Antagonists

[0231] Also included in the invention are tyrosine kinase antagonists known in the art and variants and alternatives thereto that may be obtained using routine skill in the art and the teachings of the art incorporated herein by reference. The extracellular signal of PDGF (and VEGF) is communicated to other parts of the cell via a tyrosine kinase mediated phosphorylation event effected by the PDGF receptor (and VEGF receptor) and which affects substrate proteins downstream of the cell membrane bound signaling complex. Accordingly, antagonists acting at the receptor kinase stage of PDGF (and/or VEGF) signaling are also effective in the method of the invention.

[0232] A number of types of tyrosine kinase inhibitors that are selective for tyrosine kinase receptor enzymes such as PDGFR or VEGFR, are known (see, e.g., Spada and Myers ((1995) *Exp. Opin. Ther. Patents*, 5: 805) and Bridges ((1995) *Exp. Opin. Ther. Patents*, 5: 1245). Additionally Law and Lydon have summarized the anticancer potential of tyrosine kinase inhibitors ((1996) *Emerging Drugs: The Prospect For Improved Medicines*, 241-260). For example, U.S. Pat. No. 6,528,526 describes substituted quinoxaline compounds that exhibit selectively inhibit platelet-derived growth factor-receptor (PDGFR) tyrosine kinase activity. The known inhibitors of PDGFR tyrosine kinase activity includes quinoline-based inhibitors reported by Maguire et al., ((1994) *J. Med. Chem.*, 37: 2129), and by Dolle, et al., ((1994) *J. Med. Chem.*, 37: 2627). A class of phenylamino-pyrimidine-based inhibitors was recently reported by Traxler, et al., in EP 564409 and by Zimmerman et al., ((1996) *Biorg. Med. Chem. Lett.*, 6: 1221-1226) and by Buchdunger, et al., ((1995) *Proc. Nat. Acad. Sci. (USA)*, 92: 2558). Quinoxaline derivatives that are useful in inhibiting PDGF receptor tyrosine kinase activity include bismono- and bicyclic aryl compounds and heteroaryl compounds (see, e.g., WO 92/20642), quinoxaline derivatives (see (1994) *Cancer Res.*, 54: 6106-6114), pyrimidine derivatives (Japanese Published Patent Application No. 87834/94) and dimethoxyquinoline derivatives (see *Abstracts of the 116th Annual Meeting of the Pharmaceutical Society of Japan (Kanazawa)*, (1996), 2, p. 275, 29(C2) 15-2).

[0233] Examples of VEGFR tyrosine kinase inhibitors include cinnoline derivatives, e.g., those described in U.S. Pat. No. 6,514,971, the contents of which are incorporated herein in their entirety. Other such cinnoline derivatives are

also known. For example, (1995) *J. Med Chem.*, 38: 3482-7 discloses 4-(3-bromoanilino)cinnoline; (1968) *J. Chem. Soc. C*, (9):1 152-5 discloses 6-chloro-4-phenoxy-cinnoline; (1984) *J. Karnatak Univ., Sci.*, 29: 82-6 discloses certain 4-anilino-cinnolines; and (1973) *Indian J. Chem.*, 11: 211-13 discloses certain 4-phenylthio-cinnolines. Furthermore, (1973) *J. Karnatak Univ.*, 18: 25-30 discloses certain 4-phenoxy-cinnolines, (1984) *J. Karnatak Univ. Sci.*, 29: 82-6 discloses two compounds: 4-(4-methoxyanilino)-6,7-dimethoxycinnoline and 4-(3-chloroanilino)-6,7-dimethoxycinnoline. Furthermore, certain cinnolines with a phenyl ring linked via a group selected from —O—, —S—, —NH— and —CH₂— at the 4-position are described in U.S. Pat. No. 5,017,579, U.S. Pat. No. 4,957,925, U.S. Pat. No. 4,994,474, and EP 0302793 A2.

[0234] Still other related compounds for inhibition of VEGFR and/or PDGFR are available by screening novel compounds for their effect on the receptor tyrosine kinase activity of interest using a convention assay. Effective inhibition by a candidate PDGFR or VEGFR small molecule organic inhibitor can be monitored using a cell-based assay system as well as other assay systems known in the art.

[0235] For example, one test for activity against VEGF-receptor tyrosine kinase is as follows. The test is conducted using Fit-1 VEGF-receptor tyrosine kinase. The detailed procedure is as follows: 30 μ l kinase solution (10 ng of the kinase domain of Fit-1 (see Shibuya, et al., (1990) *Oncogene*. 5: 519-24) in 20 mM Tris.HCl pH 7.5, 3 mM manganese dichloride (MnCl₂), 3 mM magnesium chloride (MgCl₂), 10 μ M sodium vanadate, 0.25 mg/ml polyethylenglycol (PEG) 20000, 1 mM dithiothreitol and 3 μ g/. μ l poly(Glu,Tyr) 4:1 (Sigma, Buchs, Switzerland). 8 μ M [³³P]-ATP (0.2 uCi), 1% dimethyl sulfoxide, and 0 to 100 μ M of the compound to be tested are incubated together for 10 minutes at room temperature. The reaction is then terminated by the addition of 10 μ l 0.25 M ethylenediaminetetraacetate (EDTA) pH 7. Using a multichannel dispenser (LAB SYSTEMS, USA), an aliquot of 20 μ l is applied to a PVDF (=polyvinyl difluoride) Immobilon P membrane (Millipore, USA), through a microtiter filter manifold and connected to a vacuum. Following complete elimination of the liquid, the membrane is washed 4 times successively in a bath containing 0.5% phosphoric acid (H₃PO₄) and once with ethanol, incubated for 10 minutes each time while shaking, then mounted in a Hewlett Packard TopCount Manifold and the radioactivity measured after the addition of 10 μ l Microscint® (beta-scintillation counter liquid). IC₅₀-values are determined by linear regression analysis of the percentages for the inhibition of each compound in three concentrations (as a rule 0.01 μ mol, 0.1 μ mol, and 1 μ mol). The IC₅₀-values of active tyrosine inhibitor compounds may be in the range of 0.01 μ M to 100 μ M.

[0236] Furthermore, inhibition of a VEGF-induced VEGFR tyrosine kinase/autophosphorylation activity can be confirmed with a further experiment on cells. Briefly, transfected CHO cells, which permanently express human VEGF receptor (VEGFR/KDR), are seeded in complete culture medium (with 10% fetal calf serum (FCS) in 6-well cell-culture plates and incubated at 37° C. under 5% CO₂ until they show about 80% confluency. The compounds to be tested are then diluted in culture medium (without FCS, with 0.1% bovine serum albumin) and added to the cells. (Controls comprise medium without test compounds). After a two hour incubation at 37° C., recombinant VEGF is added; the final VEGF concentration is 20 ng/ml). After a further five minutes

incubation at 37° C., the cells are washed twice with ice-cold PBS) and immediately lysed in 100 μ l lysis buffer per well. The lysates are then centrifuged to remove the cell nuclei, and the protein concentrations of the supernatants are determined using a commercial protein assay (BIORAD). The lysates can then either be immediately used or, if necessary, stored at -200° C.

[0237] A sandwich ELISA is then carried out to measure the KDR-receptor phosphorylation: a monoclonal antibody to KDR is immobilized on black ELISA plates (OptiPlate™, HTRF-96 from Packard). The plates are then washed and the remaining free protein-binding sites are saturated with 1% BSA in PBS. The cell lysates (20 μ g protein per well) are then incubated in these plates overnight at 4° C. together with an antiphosphotyrosine antibody coupled with alkaline phosphatase (e.g., PY20:AP from Transduction Laboratories, Lexington, Ky.). The plates are washed again and the binding of the antiphosphotyrosine antibody to the captured phosphorylated receptor is then demonstrated using a luminescent AP substrate (CDP-Star, ready to use, with Emerald II; Applied-Biosystems TROPIX Bedford, Mass.). The luminescence is measured in a Packard Top Count Microplate Scintillation Counter. The difference between the signal of the positive control (stimulated with VEGF or PDGF) and that of the negative control (not stimulated with VEGF or PDGF) corresponds to VEGF-induced KDR-receptor phosphorylation (=100%). The activity of the tested substances is calculated as % inhibition of VEGF-induced KDR-receptor phosphorylation, wherein the concentration of substance that induces half the maximum inhibition is defined as the ED₅₀ (effective dose for 50% inhibition). Active tyrosine inhibitor compound have ED₅₀ values in the range of 0.001 μ M to 6 μ M, typically 0.005 μ M to 0.5 μ M.

[0238] Pharmaceutical Formulations and Therapeutic Administration

[0239] The anti-VEGF and anti-PDGF agents are useful in the treatment of a neovascular disorder, including psoriasis, rheumatoid arthritis, and ocular neovascular disorders. Of particular interest are therapies using a PDGF-B antagonist compound in combination with a VEGF-A antagonist to suppress an ocular neovascular disorder such as macular degeneration or diabetic retinopathy. Accordingly, once a patient has been diagnosed to be at risk at developing or having a neovascular disorder, the patient is treated by administration of a PDGF antagonist in combination with a VEGF antagonist in order to block respectively the negative effects of PDGF and VEGF, thereby suppressing the development of a neovascular disorder and alleviating deleterious effects associated with neovascularization. The practice of the methods according to the present invention does not result in corneal edema. As is discussed above, a wide variety of PDGF and VEGF antagonists may be used in the present invention.

[0240] Anti-PDGF and anti-VEGF combination therapy according to the invention may be performed alone or in conjunction with another therapy and may be provided at home, the doctor's office, a clinic, a hospital's outpatient department, or a hospital. Treatment generally begins at a hospital so that the doctor can observe the therapy's effects closely and make any adjustments that are needed. The duration of the combination therapy depends on the type of neovascular disorder being treated, the age and condition of the patient, the stage and type of the patient's disease, and how the patient responds to the treatment. Additionally, a person having a greater risk of developing a neovascular

disorder (e.g., a diabetic patient) may receive treatment to inhibit or delay the onset of symptoms. One significant advantage provided by the present invention is that the combination of a PDGF antagonist and a VEGF antagonist for the treatment of a neovascular disorder allows for the administration of a low dose of each antagonist and less total active antagonist, thus providing similar efficacy with less toxicity and side effects, and reduced costs.

[0241] Administration of each antagonist of the combination therapy may be by any suitable means that results in a concentration of the antagonist that, combined with the other antagonist, is effective for the treatment of a neovascular disorder. Each antagonist, for example, may be admixed with a suitable carrier substance, and is generally present in an amount of 1-95% by weight of the total weight of the composition. The composition may be provided in a dosage form that is suitable for ophthalmic, oral, parenteral (e.g., intravenous, intramuscular, subcutaneous), rectal, transdermal, nasal, or inhalant administration. Accordingly, the composition may be in form of, e.g., tablets, capsules, pills, powders, granulates, suspensions, emulsions, solutions, gels including hydrogels, pastes, ointments, creams, plasters, delivery devices, suppositories, enemas, injectables, implants, sprays, or aerosols. The pharmaceutical compositions containing a single antagonist or two or more antagonists may be formulated according to conventional pharmaceutical practice (see, e.g., Remington: *The Science and Practice of Pharmacy*, (20th ed.) ed. A. R. Gennaro, 2000, Lippincott Williams & Wilkins, Philadelphia, Pa. and *Encyclopedia of Pharmaceutical Technology*, eds., J. Swarbrick and J. C. Boylan, 1988-2002, Marcel Dekker, New York).

[0242] Combinations of PDGF and VEGF antagonists are, in one useful aspect, administered parenterally (e.g., by intramuscular, intraperitoneal, intravenous, intraocular, intravitreal, retro-bulbar, subconjunctival, subtenon or subcutaneous injection or implant) or systemically. Formulations for parenteral or systemic administration include sterile aqueous or non-aqueous solutions, suspensions, or emulsions. A variety of aqueous carriers can be used, e.g., water, buffered water, saline, and the like. Examples of other suitable vehicles include polypropylene glycol, polyethylene glycol, vegetable oils, gelatin, hydrogels, hydrogenated naphthalenes, and injectable organic esters, such as ethyl oleate. Such formulations may also contain auxiliary substances, such as preserving, wetting, buffering, emulsifying, and/or dispersing agents. Biocompatible, biodegradable lactide polymer, lactide/glycolide copolymer, or polyoxyethylene-polyoxypropylene copolymers may be used to control the release of the active ingredients.

[0243] Alternatively, combinations of PDGF and VEGF antagonists can be administered by oral ingestion. Compositions intended for oral use can be prepared in solid or liquid forms, according to any method known to the art for the manufacture of pharmaceutical compositions.

[0244] Solid dosage forms for oral administration include capsules, tablets, pills, powders, and granules. Generally, these pharmaceutical preparations contain active ingredients (such as a PDGF small organic molecule antagonist and a VEGF small organic molecule antagonist) admixed with non-toxic pharmaceutically acceptable excipients. These may include, for example, inert diluents, such as calcium carbonate, sodium carbonate, lactose, sucrose, glucose, mannitol, cellulose, starch, calcium phosphate, sodium phosphate, kaolin and the like. Binding agents, buffering agents, and/or

lubricating agents (e.g., magnesium stearate) may also be used. Tablets and pills can additionally be prepared with enteric coatings. The compositions may optionally contain sweetening, flavoring, coloring, perfuming, and preserving agents in order to provide a more palatable preparation.

[0245] For example, the PDGF and VEGF antagonists may be administered intraocularly by intravitreal injection into the eye as well as subconjunctival and subtenon injections. Other routes of administration include transcleral, retro bulbar, intraperitoneal, intramuscular, and intravenous. Alternatively, a combination of antagonists may be delivered using a drug delivery device or an intraocular implant (see below).

[0246] Liquid dosage forms for oral administration include pharmaceutically acceptable emulsions, solutions, suspensions, syrups, and soft gelatin capsules. These forms contain inert diluents commonly used in the art, such as water or an oil medium, and can also include adjuvants, such as wetting agents, emulsifying agents, and suspending agents.

[0247] In some instances, the combination of PDGF and VEGF antagonists can also be administered topically, for example, by patch or by direct application to a region, such as the epidermis or the eye, susceptible to or affected by a neovascular disorder, or by iontophoresis.

[0248] Formulations for ophthalmic use include tablets containing the active ingredient(s) in a mixture with non-toxic pharmaceutically acceptable excipients. These excipients may be, for example, inert diluents or fillers (e.g., sucrose and sorbitol), lubricating agents, glidants, and antiadhesives (e.g., magnesium stearate, zinc stearate, stearic acid, silicas, hydrogenated vegetable oils, or talc).

[0249] The PDGF and VEGF antagonists may be mixed together in a tablet or other vehicle, or may be partitioned. In one example, the first antagonist is contained on the inside of the tablet, and the second antagonist is on the outside, such that a substantial portion of the second antagonist is released prior to the release of the first antagonist. If desired, antagonists in a tablet form may be delivered using a drug delivery device (see below).

[0250] Generally, each of the antagonists should be administered in an amount sufficient to suppress or reduce or eliminate a deleterious effect or a symptom of a neovascular disorder. The amount of an active antagonist ingredient that is combined with the carrier materials to produce a single dosage will vary depending upon the subject being treated and the particular mode of administration.

[0251] The dosage of each antagonist of the claimed combinations depends on several factors including the severity of the condition, whether the condition is to be treated or prevented, and the age, weight, and health of the person to be treated. Additionally, pharmacogenomic (the effect of genotype on the pharmacokinetic, pharmacodynamic or efficacy profile of a therapeutic) information about a particular patient may affect dosage used. Furthermore, one skilled in the art will appreciate that the exact individual dosages may be adjusted somewhat depending on a variety of factors, including the specific combination of PDGF and VEGF antagonists being administered, the time of administration, the route of administration, the nature of the formulation, the rate of excretion, the particular neovascular disorder being treated, the severity of the disorder, and the anatomical location of the neovascular disorder (for example, the eye versus the body cavity). Wide variations in the needed dosage are to be expected in view of the differing efficiencies of the various routes of administration. For instance, oral administration

generally would be expected to require higher dosage levels than administration by intravenous or intravitreal injection. Variations in these dosage levels can be adjusted using standard empirical routines for optimization, which are well-known in the art. The precise therapeutically effective dosage levels and patterns are typically determined by the attending physician such as an ophthalmologist in consideration of the above-identified factors.

[0252] Generally, when orally administered to a human, the dosage of the PDGF antagonist or VEGF antagonist is normally about 0.001 mg to about 200 mg per day, desirably about 1 mg to 100 mg per day, and more desirably about 5 mg to about 50 mg per day. Dosages up to about 200 mg per day may be necessary. For administration of the PDGF antagonist or VEGF antagonist by injection, the dosage is normally about 0.1 mg to about 250 mg per day, desirably about 1 mg to about 20 mg per day, or about 3 mg to about 5 mg per day. Injections may be given up to about four times daily. Generally, when parenterally or systemically administered to a human, the dosage of the VEGF antagonist for use in combination with the PDGF antagonist is normally about 0.1 mg to about 1500 mg per day, or about 0.5 mg to 10 about mg per day, or about 0.5 mg to about 5 mg per day. Dosages up to about 3000 mg per day may be necessary.

[0253] When ophthalmologically administered to a human, the dosage of the VEGF antagonist for use in combination with the PDGF antagonist is normally about 0.15 mg to about 3.0 mg per day, or at about 0.3 mg to about 3.0 mg per day, or at about 0.1 mg to 1.0 mg per day.

[0254] For example, for ophthalmic uses, PDGF-B and VEGF-A aptamer drug substances are formulated in phosphate buffered saline at pH 5-7. Sodium hydroxide or hydrochloric acid may be added for pH adjustment. In one working formulation, a PDGF-B aptamer and a VEGF-A aptamer, such as EYE001, are individually formulated at three different concentrations: 3 mg/100 μ l, 2 mg/100 μ l and 1 mg/100 μ l packaged in a sterile 1 ml, USP Type I graduated glass syringe fitted with a sterile 27-gauge needle. The combination drug product is preservative-free and intended for single use by intravitreal injection only. The active ingredient is PDGF-B and VEGF-A drug substances, at 30 mg/ml, 20 mg/ml and 10 mg/ml concentrations. The excipients are Sodium Chloride, USP; Sodium Phosphate Monobasic, Monohydrate, USP; Sodium Phosphate Dibasic, Heptahydrate, USP; Sodium Hydroxide, USP; Hydrochloric acid, USP; and Water for injection, USP. In this form the PDGF-B and VEGF-A aptamer drug products are in a ready-to-use sterile solution provided in a single-use glass syringe. The syringe is removed from refrigerated storage at least 30 minutes (but not longer than 4 hours) prior to use to allow the solution to reach room temperature. Administration of the syringe contents involves attaching the threaded plastic plunger rod to the rubber stopper inside the barrel of the syringe. The rubber end cap is then removed to allow administration of the product. PDGF-B and VEGF-A aptamers are administered as a 100 μ l intravitreal injections on three occasions at 28 day intervals. Patients receive 3 mg/injection per visit. The dose is reduced to 2 mg or 1 mg, and further to 0.1 mg if necessary.

[0255] The specific amounts of drugs administered depend on the specific combination of components. In a desired dose combination, the ratio of PDGF antagonist to VEGF antagonist is about 50:1 by weight, about 20:1 by weight, about 10:1 by weight, or about 4:1, about 2:1, or about 1:1 by weight.

[0256] A useful combination therapy includes a PDGF-B aptamer antagonist and a VEGF-A aptamer antagonist. The antagonists are used in combination in a weight ratio range from about 0.1 to about 5.0 to about 5.0 to 0.1 of the PDGF-B aptamer antagonist to VEGF-A aptamer antagonist. A useful range of these two antagonists (PDGF-B to VEGF-A antagonist) is from about 0.5 to about 2.0, or from about 2.0 to 0.5, while another useful ratio is from about 1.0 to about 1.0, depending ultimately on the selection of the PDGF-B aptamer antagonist and the VEGF-A aptamer antagonist.

[0257] Administration of each drug in the combination therapy can, independently, be one to four times daily for one day to one year, and may even be for the life of the patient. Chronic, long-term administration will be indicated in many cases. The dosage may be administered as a single dose or divided into multiple doses. In general, the desired dosage should be administered at set intervals for a prolonged period, usually at least over several weeks, although longer periods of administration of several months or more may be needed.

[0258] In addition to treating pre-existing neovascular disorders, the combination therapy that includes a PDGF antagonist and VEGF antagonist can be administered prophylactically in order to prevent or slow the onset of these disorders. In prophylactic applications, the PDGF and VEGF antagonists are administered to a patient susceptible to or otherwise at risk of a particular neovascular disorder. Again, the precise timing of the administration and amounts that are administered depend on various factors such as the patient's state of health, weight, etc.

[0259] In one working example, the combination of the PDGF antagonist and the VEGF antagonist is administered to a mammal in need of treatment therewith, typically in the form of an injectable pharmaceutical composition. In the combination aspect, for example, a PDGF-B aptamer and a VEGF-A aptamer may be administered either separately or in the pharmaceutical composition comprising both. It is generally preferred that such administration be by injection or by using a drug delivery device. Parenteral, systemic, or transdermal administration is also acceptable.

[0260] As discussed above, when the PDGF antagonist and VEGF antagonist are administered together, such administration can be sequential in time or simultaneous with the sequential method being one mode of administration. When the PDGF and VEGF antagonists are administered sequentially, the administration of each can be by the same or different methods. For sequential administration, however, it is useful that the method employ administration of the PDGF antagonist over about five seconds (up to about three injections) followed by sustained administration every six weeks for up to about nine injections per year of a VEGF antagonist. The PDGF antagonist may be administered at the time of each VEGF antagonist injection or may be given less often, as determined by the physician. Sequential administration also includes a combination where the individual antagonists may be administered at different times or by different routes or both but which act in combination to provide a beneficial effect, for example, to suppress a neovascular disorder. It is also noted that administration by injection is particularly useful.

[0261] Pharmaceutical compositions according to the invention may be formulated to release the active PDGF and VEGF antagonists substantially immediately upon administration or at any predetermined time period after administration, using controlled release formulations. For example, a

pharmaceutical composition that includes at least one of each of a PDGF antagonist and a VEGF antagonist may be provided in sustained release compositions. The use of immediate or sustained release compositions depends on the nature of the condition being treated. If the condition consists of an acute or over-acute disorder, treatment with an immediate release form will be typically utilized over a prolonged release composition. For certain preventative or long-term treatments, a sustained released composition may also be appropriate.

[0262] Administration of each of the antagonists in controlled release formulations is useful where the antagonist, either alone or in combination, has (i) a narrow therapeutic index (e.g., the difference between the plasma concentration leading to harmful side effects or toxic reactions and the plasma concentration leading to a therapeutic effect is small; generally, the therapeutic index, TI, is defined as the ratio of median lethal dose (LD_{50}) to median effective dose (ED_{50})); (ii) a narrow absorption window in the gastro-intestinal tract; or (iii) a short biological half-life, so that frequent dosing during a day is required in order to sustain the plasma level at a therapeutic level.

[0263] Many strategies can be pursued to obtain controlled release in which the rate of release outweighs the rate of degradation or metabolism of the therapeutic antagonist. For example, controlled release can be obtained by the appropriate selection of formulation parameters and ingredients, including, e.g., appropriate controlled release compositions and coatings. Examples include single or multiple unit tablet or capsule compositions, oil solutions, suspensions, emulsions, microcapsules, microspheres, nanoparticles, patches, and liposomes. Methods for preparing such sustained or controlled release formulations are well known in the art.

[0264] Pharmaceutical compositions that include a PDGF antagonist and/or a VEGF antagonist or both may also be delivered using a drug delivery device such as an implant. Such implants may be biodegradable and/or biocompatible implants, or may be non-biodegradable implants. The implants may be permeable or impermeable to the active agent. Ophthalmic drug delivery devices may be inserted into a chamber of the eye, such as the anterior or posterior chambers or may be implanted in or on the sclera, choroidal space, or an avascularized region exterior to the vitreous. In one embodiment, the implant may be positioned over an avascular region, such as on the sclera, so as to allow for transcleral diffusion of the drug to the desired site of treatment, e.g., the intraocular space and macula of the eye. Furthermore, the site of transcleral diffusion may be proximity to a site of neovascularization such as a site proximal to the macula.

[0265] As noted above, the invention relates to combining separate pharmaceutical compositions in a pharmaceutical pack. The combination of the invention is therefore provided as components of a pharmaceutical pack. At least two antagonists can be formulated together or separately and in individual dosage amounts. The antagonists of the invention are also useful when formulated as salts.

[0266] The pharmaceutical pack, in general, includes (1) an amount of a PDGF antagonist, and a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier, vehicle, or diluent in a first unit dosage form; (2) an amount of a VEGF antagonist, and a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier, vehicle, or diluent in a second unit dosage form; and (3) a container. The container is used to separate components and may include, for example, a divided bottle or a divided foil packet. The separate antagonist com-

positions may also, if desired, be contained within a single, undivided container. The pharmaceutical pack may also include directions for the administration of the separate PDGF and VEGF antagonists. The pharmaceutical pack is particularly advantageous when the separate components are administered in different dosage forms, are administered at different dosage levels, or when titration of the individual components of the combination is desired by the prescribing physician. In one embodiment, the pharmaceutical pack is designed to dispense doses of the PDGF and VEGF antagonists one at a time in the order of their intended use. In another example, a pharmaceutical pack is designed to contain rows of a PDGF antagonist and a VEGF antagonist placed side by side in the pack, with instructions on the pack to convey to the user that one pair of antagonists is to be administered. An exemplary pharmaceutical pack is the so-called blister pack that is well known in the pharmaceutical packaging industry.

[0267] Effectiveness

[0268] Suppression of a neovascular disorder is evaluated by any accepted method of measuring whether angiogenesis is slowed or diminished. This includes direct observation and indirect evaluation such as by evaluating subjective symptoms or objective physiological indicators. Treatment efficacy, for example, may be evaluated based on the prevention or reversal of neovascularization, microangiopathy, vascular leakage or vascular edema or any combination thereof. Treatment efficacy for evaluating suppression of an ocular neovascular disorder may also be defined in terms of stabilizing or improving visual acuity.

[0269] In determining the effectiveness of a particular combination therapy in treating or preventing an ocular neovascular disorder, patients may also be clinically evaluated by an ophthalmologist several days after injection and at least one-month later just prior to the next injection. ETDRS visual acuities, kodachrome photography, and fluorescein angiography are also performed monthly for the first 4 months as required by the ophthalmologist.

[0270] For example, in order to assess the effectiveness of combination PDGF antagonist and VEGF antagonist therapy to treat ocular neovascularization, studies are conducted involving the administration of either single or multiple intravitreal injections of a PDGF-B aptamer in combination with a VEGF-A aptamer (for example, a PEGylated form of EYE001) in patients suffering from subfoveal choroidal neovascularization secondary to age-related macular degeneration according to standard methods well known in the ophthalmologic arts. In one working study, patients with subfoveal choroidal neovascularization (CNV) secondary to age-related macular degeneration (AMD) receive a single intravitreal injection of a PDGF-B aptamer and a VEGF-A aptamer. Effectiveness of the combination is monitored, for example, by ophthalmic evaluation. Patients showing stable or improved vision three months after treatment, for example, demonstrating a 3-line or greater improvement in vision on the ETDRS chart, are taken as receiving an effective dosage combination of the PDGF-B aptamer and VEGF-A aptamer that suppresses an ocular neovascular disorder.

[0271] In a working study example, patients with subfoveal CNV secondary to age-related macular degeneration and with a visual acuity worse than 20/200 on the ETDRS chart receive a single intravitreal injection of the PDGF-B aptamer and VEGF-A aptamer. The starting dose is 0.25 mg of each antagonist injected once intravitreally. Dosages of 0.5 mg, 1, 2 mg and 3 mg of each antagonist are also tested.

Complete ophthalmic examination with fundus photography and fluorescein angiography is also performed. The combination drug product is a ready-to-use sterile solution composed of the PDGF-B aptamer and VEGF-A aptamer dissolved in 10 mM sodium phosphate and 0.9% sodium chloride buffer injection in a sterile and pyrogen free 1 cc glass body syringe barrel, with a coated stopper attached to a plastic plunger, and a rubber end cap on the pre-attached 27 gauge needle. The PDGF-B and VEGF-A aptamers are supplied at drug concentrations of 1 mg/ml, 2.5 mg/ml, 5 mg/ml, 10 mg/ml, 20 mg/ml, or 30 mg/ml for each aptamer (expressed as oligonucleotide content) to provide a 100 μ l delivery volume. At approximately 3 months after injection of the PDGF-B and VEGF-A aptamers, acuity studies are performed to evaluate effectiveness of the treatment. Patients showing stable or improved vision after treatment, for example, those showing as a 3-line, or greater, increase in vision on the ETDRS chart, are taken as receiving an effective dosage combination of PDGF-B and VEGF-A aptamers that suppresses an ocular neovascular disorder.

EXAMPLES

[0272] The following examples illustrate certain modes of making and practicing the present invention, but are not meant to limit the scope of the invention since alternative methods may be used to obtain similar results.

Example 1

Corneal Neovascularization (Corneal NV)

[0273] Corneal Neovascularization is a widely used animal model that allows clear visualization of abnormal vascular growth in the eye. The vessels that grow into the normally avascular cornea, can become well established, making this an attractive model to study vessel regression. To induce experimental corneal NV, male C57BL/6 mice (18-20 g; Charles River, Wilmington, Mass.) were anesthetized with intramuscular ketamine hydrochloride (25 mg/kg) and xylazine (10 mg/kg). NaOH (2 μ l of 0.2 mM) was applied topically. The corneal and limbal epithelia were removed by applying a rotary motion parallel to the limbus using #21 blade (Feather, Osaka, Japan). After 7 days, mice were treated with intra-peritoneal injections of 25 mg/kg of pegaptanib sodium (Macugen™ (Eyetechnics Pharmaceuticals, New York, N.Y.), an anti-VEGF aptamer agent also known as EYE001) twice a day or by oral administration of 50 mg/kg of Gleevec®/STI57 ((also known as CGP57148B) a 2-phenylaminopyrimidine-related, tyrosine kinase-inhibiting anti-PDGF agent from Novartis Pharma AG, Basel, Switzerland) by gavage twice a day or both for 7 days. At day 14 following corneal NV induction, mice received 20 μ g/g of fluorescein-isothiocyanate coupled concanavalin A lectin (Vector Laboratories, Burlingame, Calif.) intravenously whilst deeply anesthetized with xylazine hydrochloride and ketamine hydrochloride. Thirty minutes later, mice eyes were enucleated, and the corneas flat-mounted. Corneal NV was visualized using fluorescence microscopy and quantified using Openlab software. The percent of cornea covered by vessels was calculated as a percentage of total corneal area.

[0274] The effects of pegaptanib sodium and Gleevec on neovascularization of the cornea following NaOH application and injury to the epithelia of the limbus and cornea were investigated. Animals treated with pegaptanib sodium

(Macugen) showed a 19.6% ($p=0.0014$) decrease in vessel growth as compared to both untreated and Gleevec treated eyes (FIG. 5).

[0275] Animals treated with pegaptanib sodium and Gleevec (Mac+Glee) exhibited significantly less neovascular growth on the cornea (35.6% $p<0.0001$) as compared to controls and animals treated with Gleevec alone (FIG. 5). Combination treatment was also more effective than pegaptanib sodium (Macugen) alone at reducing vessel growth (16% $p<0.0145$).

[0276] The results of representative corneal neovascularization experiments are also shown in FIGS. 6 and 7. FIG. 6(D) is a photographic representation of a fluorescent-microscopic image showing effective inhibition of new blood vessel formation in combination (Mac+Gleevec)-treated corneas, as compared to individual treatments with Macugen (FIG. 6(C)) or Gleevec (FIG. 6(B)). FIG. 6(A) is a photographic representation of a fluorescent-microscopic image showing the extent of neovascularization in a control (PEG-treated) cornea. FIG. 7 is a photographic representation of a fluorescent-microscopic image showing that the individual (FIG. 7(A) (APB5-treated) and FIG. 7(B) (Gleevec-treated)) and combined treatments (FIG. 7(C)) inhibited only new vessel growth, and did not affect established blood vessels. FIG. 7(D) is a photographic representation of a fluorescent-microscopic image showing the extent of neovascularization in a control (PEG-treated) cornea.

Example 2

Choroidal Neovascularization (CNV)

[0277] Experimental CNV is often used as a model for Age-related Macular degeneration (AMD). In this model, vessels of the choroid grow through breaks in Bruch's membrane and into the retina, similar to what is observed in AMD patients. To induce experimental CNV, male C57BL/6 mice (18-20 g; Charles River, Wilmington, Mass.) were anesthetized with intramuscular ketamine hydrochloride (25 mg/kg) and xylazine (10 mg/kg) and the pupils were dilated with 1% tropicamide. Four burns were generated using diode laser photocoagulation (75- μ m spot size, 0.1-second duration, 90 mW, Oculight SL laser, IRIDEX, Mountain View, Calif.) and a hand-held cover slide as a contact lens. Burns localized to the 3, 6, 9 and 12 o'clock positions of the posterior pole of the retina. Production of a bubble at the time of laser, which indicates rupture of Bruch's membrane, is an important factor in obtaining choroidal neovascularization, so only mice in which a bubble was produced for all four burns were included in the study. After 7 days, mice were treated with intraperitoneal injections of 25 mg/kg of pegaptanib sodium twice a day or 50 mg/kg of Gleevec®/STI57 (Novartis Pharma AG, Basel, Switzerland) by gavage twice a day or both for 7 days. In experiments using APB5 (an anti-mouse PDGFRb (CD140b) antibody (anti-PDGF agent) from eBioscience, San Diego, Calif.), 5 mg/kg of antibody was administered using intra-peritoneal injections of twice a day. The area of choroidal NV lesions was measured in flat-mounted choroid stained with PECAM. Flat-mounts were examined by fluorescence microscopy and quantified using Openlab software.

[0278] Eyes treated with pegaptanib sodium (Macugen™) showed a 24% ($p=0.007$) decrease in CNV area compared to untreated controls (FIG. 8). In contrast, APB5-treated eyes were not significantly different to controls (6.5% decrease in CNV area compared to control). Eyes treated with both

pegaptanib sodium and APB5 showed significantly less (46% $p=0.001$) CNV area as compared to control eyes or to eyes treated with either pegaptanib sodium (22% $p=0.011$) or APBS (39.5% $p<0.0001$) alone (FIG. 8)

[0279] A similar trend was observed when using the PDGFR β inhibitor. Gleevec[®] treated eyes showed no significant difference to control eyes (4.2%) (FIG. 9). The area of CNV in pegaptanib sodium (Macugen[™]) treated eyes, however, was significantly different to that of controls (27% less $p=0.0034$). Importantly, animals treated with both pegaptanib sodium and Gleevec (Macugen+Gleevec) exhibited the least amount of CNV (46% $p<0.0001$) compared to control eyes and a 19% decrease in the CNV area as compared to pegaptanib sodium alone treated eyes ($p=0.0407$) (FIG. 9).

Example 3

Neonatal Mouse Model

[0280] The effect of administering pegaptanib sodium (Macugen[™]), and ARC-127 (Archemix Corp., Cambridge, Mass.), a PEGylated, anti-PDGF aptamer having the sequence CAGGCUACGN CGTAGAGCAU CANTGATCCU GT (SEQ ID NO: 23, which corresponds to SEQ ID NO: 146 from U.S. Pat. No. 6,582,918, incorporated herein by reference in its entirety) having 2'-fluoro-2'-deoxyuridine at positions 6, 20 and 30, 2'-fluoro-2'-deoxycytidine at positions 8, 21, 28, and 29, 2'-O-Methyl-2'-deoxyguanosine at positions 9, 15, 17, and 31, 2'-O-Methyl-2'-deoxyadenosine at position 22, "N" in positions 10 and 23 from a hexaethylene-glycol phosphoramidite, and an inverted orientation T (i.e., 3'-3'-linked) at position 32, or both on the developing vessels of the retina was investigated. Neonatal C57BL/6 mice were injected daily (in the intra-peritoneal cavity) with 100 .mu.g of ARC-127 or 100 .mu.g of Macugen or both, starting on postnatal day 0 (P0). Mice eyes were enucleated at P4. The retinal vasculature was visualized in flatmounted retinas by immunostaining with PECAM and NG-2 or by perfusion with ConA-FITC and analyzed by fluorescence microscopy.

[0281] Injection of ARC-127 completely blocked mural cell recruitment to the developing vessels of the retina. In addition, less vessel growth was observed at P4 as compared to the control non-treated retina. In contrast, Macugen did not interfere with normal blood vessel development. However, mice treated with both Macugen and ARC-127 exhibited similar but significantly more severe defects than mice treated with ARC-127 alone.

[0282] These results, depicted in FIG. 10, show that Macugen has no effect on the blood vessels of the developing retina. PDGFR-B antagonist ARC-127 affects vessels outgrowth and morphology. However, Macugen in combination with ARC-127 affects blood vessels more severely than either of them alone.

Example 4

Combination Therapy with Anti-PDGF Aptamer and Anti-VEGF Antibody

[0283] In this example, effectiveness of a combination therapy using anti-PDGF aptamers and an anti-VEGF antibody is demonstrated using the corneal neovascularization model described above. To induce experimental corneal NV, male C57BL/6 mice (18-20 g; Charles River, Wilmington, Mass.) are anesthetized with intramuscular ketamine hydro-

chloride (25 mWkg) and xylazine (10 mg/kg). NaOH (2 ul of 0.2 mM) are applied topically. The corneal and limbal epithelia are removed by applying a rotary motion parallel to the limbus using #21 blade (Feather. Osaka, Japan). After 7 days, mice are treated with intra-peritoneal injections of 25 mg/kg of an anti-PDGF aptamer having the structure 40 Kd PEG-5'-CAGGCTACGCGTAG-AGCATCATGATCCTG(iT)-3' (in which iT represents that the final nucleotide is in the inverted orientation (3'-3' linked)) in combination with 100 μ g of the anti-VEGF antibody 2C3 described in U.S. Pat. No. 6,342,221 (incorporated herein by reference). At day 14 following corneal NV induction, mice receive 20 μ g/g of fluorescein-isothiocyanate coupled concanavalin A lectin (Vector Laboratories, Burlingame, Calif.) intravenously whilst deeply anesthetized with xylazine hydrochloride and ketamine hydrochloride. Thirty minutes later, mice eyes are enucleated, and the corneas flat-mounted. Corneal NV is visualized using fluorescence microscopy and quantified using Openlab software. The percent of cornea covered by vessels is calculated as a percentage of total corneal area. The results demonstrate the efficacy of the combination therapy over individual treatments with the anti-PDGF aptamer or anti-VEGF antibody alone.

[0284] In separate experiments, the effects of two related anti-PDGF aptamers are tested in combination with 100 μ g of the anti-VEGF antibody 2C3 described in U.S. Pat. No. 6,342,221. PEGylated and un-PEGylated versions of the following two anti-PDGF aptamers are tested: (i) CAGGCUACGN CGTAGAGCAU CANTGATCCU GT (SEQ ID NO: 23, which corresponds to SEQ ID NO: 146 from U.S. Pat. No. 6,582,918, incorporated herein by reference in its entirety) having 2'-fluoro-2'-deoxyuridine at positions 6, 20 and 30, 2'-fluoro-2'-deoxycytidine at positions 8, 21, 28, and 29, 2'-O-Methyl-2'-deoxyguanosine at positions 9, 15, 17, and 31, 2'-O-Methyl-2'-deoxyadenosine at position 22, "N" in positions 10 and 23 from a hexaethylene-glycol phosphoramidite, and an inverted orientation T (i.e., 3'-3'-linked) at position 32; and (ii) CAGGCUACGN CGTAGAGCAU CANTGATCCU GT (see SEQ ID NO: 87 from U.S. Pat. No. 5,723,594, incorporated herein by reference in its entirety) having O-methyl-2-deoxycytidine at C at position 8, 2-O-methyl-2-deoxyguanosine at Gs at positions 9, 17 and 31, 2-O-methyl-2-deoxyadenine at A at position 22, 2-O-methyl-2-deoxyuridine at position 30, 2-fluoro-2 deoxyuridine at U at positions 6 and 20, 2-fluoro-2-deoxycytidine at C at positions 21, 28 and 29, a pentaethylene glycol phosphoramidite spacer at N at positions 10 and 23, and an inverted orientation T (i.e., 3'-3'-linked) at position 32. Appropriate controls are provided to detect the improved anti-neovascular effect of the combination therapy over individual anti-PDGF aptamer or anti-VEGF antibody treatments. The results demonstrate the efficacy of the combination therapy over individual treatments with the anti-PDGF aptamer or anti-VEGF antibody alone.

Example 5

Combination of Anti-PDGF Aptamer and Anti-VEGF Aptamer Block Choroidal Neovascularization (CNV)

[0285] In this example, effectiveness of a combination therapy using anti-PDGF aptamers and anti-VEGF aptamers in blocking choroidal neovascularization is demonstrated using the choroidal neovascularization model described above. Experimental CNV is often used as a model for Age-

related Macular degeneration (AMD). In this model, vessels of the choroid grow through breaks in Bruch's membrane and into the retina, similar to what is observed in AMD patients. To induce experimental CNV, male C57BLU6 mice (18-20 g; Charles River, Wilmington, Mass.) are anesthetized with intramuscular ketamine hydrochloride (25 mg/kg) and xylazine (10 mg/kg) and the pupils are dilated with 1% tropicamide. Four burns are generated using diode laser photocoagulation (75- μ m spot size, 0.1-second duration, 90 mW, Oculight SL laser, IRIDEX, Mountain View, Calif.) and a hand-held cover slide as a contact lens. Burns localized to the 3, 6, 9 and 12 o'clock positions of the posterior pole of the retina. Production of a bubble at the time of laser, which indicates rupture of Bruch's membrane, is an important factor in obtaining choroidal neovascularization, so only mice in which a bubble was produced for all four burns are included in the study. After 7 days, mice are treated with intraperitoneal injections of 25 mg/kg of pegaptanib sodium twice a day. In experiments using anti-PDGF aptamer, 25 mg/kg of an anti-PDGF aptamer having the structure 40 Kd PEG-5'-CAGGC-TACGCGTAGAGCATCATGA-TCCTG(iT)-3' (in which iT represents that the final nucleotide is in the inverted orientation (3'-3' linked)) is co-administered with pegaptanib sodium. The area of choroidal NV lesions is measured in flat-mounted choroid stained with PECAM. Flat-mounts are examined by fluorescence microscopy and quantified using Openlab software. The results demonstrate that eyes treated with the combination therapy showed significantly less CNV area as compared to control eyes or to eyes treated with either pegaptanib sodium or the anti-PDGF aptamer alone.

[0286] In separate experiments, the effects of two related anti-PDGF aptamers are tested in combination with the anti-VEGF treatment by intraperitoneal injections of 25 mg/kg of pegaptanib sodium twice a day. PEGylated and un-PEGylated versions of the following two anti-PDGF aptamers are tested: (i) CAGGCUACGN CGTAGAGCAU CANTGATCCU GT (SEQ ID NO. 23, which corresponds to SEQ ID NO: 146 from U.S. Pat. No. 6,582,918, incorporated herein by reference in its entirety) having 2'-fluoro-2'-deoxyuridine at positions 6, 20 and 30, 2'-fluoro-2'-deoxycytidine at positions 8, 21, 28, and 29, 2'-O-Methyl-2'-deoxyguanosine at positions 9, 15, 17, and 31, 2'-O-Methyl-2'-deoxyadenosine at position 22, "N" in positions 10 and 23 from a hexaethylene-glycol phosphoramidite, and an inverted orientation T (i.e., 3'-3'-linked) at position 32; and (ii) CAGGC-UACGN CGTAGAGCAU CANTGATCCU GT (see SEQ ID NO: 87 from U.S. Pat. No. 5,723,594, incorporated herein by reference in its entirety) having O-methyl-2-deoxycytidine at C at position 8, 2-O-methyl-2-deoxyguanosine at Gs at positions 9, 17 and 31, 2-O-methyl-2-deoxyadenine at A at position 22, 2-O-methyl-2-deoxyuridine at position 30, 2-fluoro-2-deoxyuridine at U at positions 6 and 20, 2-fluoro-2-deoxycytidine at C at positions 21, 28 and 29, a pentaethylene glycol phosphoramidite spacer at N at positions 10 and 23, and an inverted orientation T (i.e., 3'-3'-linked) at position 32. Appropriate controls are provided to detect the improved anti-neovascular effect of the combination therapy over individual anti-PDGF aptamer or anti-VEGF aptamer treatments. The results demonstrate the efficacy of the combination therapy in blocking choroidal neovascularization over individual treatments with either of the anti-PDGF aptamers or the anti-VEGF aptamer alone.

Example 6

Corneal Neovascularization (Corneal NV)—Regression

[0287] The corneal NV model of Example 1 was used to investigate the combination of an anti-VEGF aptamer and anti-PDGF aptamer. After 10 days, mice were treated with intra-peritoneal injections of 25 mg/kg of pegaptanib sodium (Macugen™, Eyetech Pharmaceuticals, New York, N.Y.), an anti-VEGF aptamer agent) twice a day and/or of 50 mg/kg of ARC-127 (Archemix Corp., Cambridge, Mass., an anti-PDGF aptamer having the structure 40 Kd PEG-5'-CAGGC-TACGCGTAGAGCATCATGA-TCCTG(iT)-3' (in which iT represents that the final nucleotide is in the inverted orientation (3'-3' linked)) once a day for 10 days. At day 20 following corneal NV induction, eyes were enucleated, and the corneas flat-mounted. Corneal NV was visualized using CD31 staining (BD Biosciences Pharmingen, San Diego, Calif.) and quantified using Metamorph software. The percent of cornea covered by vessels was calculated as a percentage of total corneal area.

[0288] The effects of pegaptanib sodium and/or ARC-127 on the regression of neovascularization of the cornea following NaOH application and injury to the epithelia of the limbus and cornea are depicted in FIGS. 11 and 12. Animals treated with ARC-127 did not show a significant decrease in vessel growth as compared to the day 20 control. The day 20 controls showed a 12.92% increase in corneal neovascularization when compared with the day 10 controls. Animals treated with pegaptanib sodium (Macugen) alone showed a 13.81% ($p \leq 0.16$) decrease in vessel growth as compared to day 20 controls. Animals treated with pegaptanib sodium and ARC-127 exhibited significantly less neovascular growth on the cornea (26.85%, $p \leq 0.02$) as compared to control.

Example 7

Corneal Neovascularization (Corneal NV)—Regression

[0289] The corneal NV model of Example 1 was used to investigate the combination of an anti-VEGF aptamer and an antibody against the PDGFB receptor. After 14 days, mice were treated with intra-peritoneal injections of 25 mg/kg of pegaptanib sodium (Macugen, an anti-VEGF aptamer agent) twice a day and/or by oral administration of 50 mg/kg of APB5 (a polyclonal antibody against the PDGFB receptor) by gavage twice a day for 14 days. At day 28 following corneal NV induction, mice received 20 μ g/g of fluorescein-isothiocyanate coupled concanavalin A lectin (Vector Laboratories, Burlingame, Calif.) intravenously whilst deeply anesthetized with xylazine hydrochloride and ketamine hydrochloride. Thirty minutes later, mice eyes were enucleated, and the corneas flat-mounted. Corneal NV was visualized using fluorescence microscopy and quantified using Openlab software. The percent of cornea covered by vessels was calculated as a percentage of total corneal area.

[0290] The effects of pegaptanib sodium and/or APB5 on the regression of neovascularization of the cornea following NaOH application and injury to the epithelia of the limbus and cornea are depicted in FIG. 13. Animals treated with pegaptanib sodium (Macugen) showed an 8.3% decrease in vessel growth as compared to control. Animals treated with pegap-

tanib sodium and APB5 exhibited significantly less neovascular growth on the cornea (21.4%) as compared to control.

Example 8

Corneal Neovascularization (Corneal NV)—Regression (Order of Addition of Therapeutic Agent)

[0291] The corneal NV model of Example 1 was used to investigate the effect of order of addition of the combination therapy using an anti-VEGF aptamer and an antibody against the PDGFB receptor. After 14 days, mice were treated with intra-peritoneal injections of 25 mg/kg of pegaptanib sodium (Macugen, an anti-VEGF aptamer agent) twice a day and/or by oral administration of 50 mg/kg of APB5 (eBioscience, San Diego, Calif.), a polyclonal antibody against the PDGFB receptor, by gavage twice a day for 7 days at different time-points. At day 28 following corneal NV induction, mice received 20 ug/g of fluorescein-isothiocyanate coupled concanavalin A lectin (Vector Laboratories, Burlingame, Calif.) intravenously whilst deeply anesthetized with xylazine hydrochloride and ketamine hydrochloride. Thirty minutes later, mice eyes were enucleated, and the corneas flat-mounted. Corneal NV was visualized using fluorescence microscopy and quantified using Openlab software. The per-

cent of cornea covered by vessels was calculated as a percentage of total corneal area and the results are depicted in FIG. 14.

[0292] The effects of pegaptanib sodium alone from day 21-28 or APB5 alone from day 14-21 followed by no treatment showed little effect compared with control on the regression of neovascularization of the cornea following NaOH application and injury to the epithelia of the limbus and cornea. Animals treated with APB5 from day 14-21 and pegaptanib sodium from day 21-28 exhibited less neovascular growth on the cornea (13.4%) as compared to control.

EQUIVALENTS

[0293] Various modifications and variations of the described method and system of the invention will be apparent to those skilled in the art without departing from the scope and spirit of the invention. Although the invention has been described in connection with specific desired embodiments, it should be understood that the invention as claimed should not be unduly limited to such specific embodiments. Those skilled in the art will recognize or be able to ascertain using no more than routine experimentation, many equivalents to the specific embodiments of the invention described herein. Such equivalents are intended to be encompassed in the scope of the present invention.

SEQUENCE LISTING

```

<160> NUMBER OF SEQ ID NOS: 34

<210> SEQ ID NO 1
<211> LENGTH: 2137
<212> TYPE: DNA
<213> ORGANISM: Homo sapiens

<400> SEQUENCE: 1

ccctgectgc ctccctgcgc acccgcagcc tcccccgctg cctccctagg gctcccctcc      60
ggccgccagc gcccatTTTT cttccctag atagagatac ttgCGCGCA cacacataca      120
tacgcgcgca aaaaggaaaa aaaaaaaaaa aagcccaccc tccagcctcg ctgcaaagag      180
aaaaccggag cagcgcagc tcgcagctcg cagcccgcag ccgcagagg acgcccagag      240
cggcgagcgg gcgggcagac ggaccgacgg actcgcgccg cgtccacctg tcggccgggc      300
ccagccgagc gcgcagcggg caccgcgcgc gcgcggagca gcctgcccc cgcgccgggc      360
ccgcgccagc ggcgcacacg ctcccccccc cctaccggc ccgggcggga gtttgcacct      420
ctccctgccc gggTgctcga gTgCcgTtg caaagccaac ttTgaaaaa gTttttTggg      480
ggagacttgg gccttgaggt gccagctcc gcgctttccg attttggggg cctttcaga      540
aatgttgca aaaagctaa gccggcgggc agaggaaaac gcctgtagc ggcgagtga      600
gacgaacct cgactgccgt gttccttttc ctctggagg ttggagtccc ctgggcgcc      660
ccacacggct agacgcctcg gctggttcgc gacgcagccc ccggccctg gatgctgcac      720
tcgggctcgg gatecgcaca ggtagcggcc tcggaccag gtccctgcgc caggtcctcc      780
cctgcccccc agcgcagcgg ccggggcccg gggcggcggc gccgggggca tgccgggtgag      840
ccgcggctgc agaggcctga gcgcctgate gccgcggacc cgagccgagc ccacccccct      900
ccccagcccc ccacctggc cgcgggggcg gcgcctcga tctacgcgtt cggggccccg      960
cggggccggg cccggagtcg gcatgaaatc ctgctgggcg ctcttctctg ctctctgctg      1020

```

-continued

```

ctacctgcgt ctggtcagcg ccgaggggga ccccattecc gaggagcttt atgagatgct 1080
gagtgaccac tcgatccgct cctttgatga tctccaacgc ctgctgcacg gagaccccg 1140
agaggaagat ggggccgagt tggacctgaa catgacccgc tcccactctg gaggcgagct 1200
ggagagcttg gctcgtggaa gaaggagcct gggttcctg accattgctg agccggccat 1260
gatcgccgag tgcaagacgc gcaccgaggt gttcgagatc tcccggcgcc tcatagaccg 1320
caccaacgcc aacttctctg tgtggccgcc ctgtgtggag gtgcagcgtc gctccggctg 1380
ctgcaacaac cgcaacgtgc agtgcgcgcc caccaggtg cagctgcgac ctgtccaggt 1440
gagaaagatc gagattgtgc ggaagaagcc aatctttaag aaggccacgg tgacgctgga 1500
agaccacctg gcatgcaagt gtgagacagt ggcagctgca cggcctgtga cccgaagccc 1560
gggggggttc caggagcagc gagccaaaac gcccctcact cgggtgacca ttcggacggt 1620
gcgagtccgc cggcccccca agggcaagca cgggaaattc aagcacacgc atgacaagac 1680
ggcactgaag gagacccttg gagcctaggg gcatcggcag gagagtgtgt gggcagggtt 1740
attnaatatg gtatttctg tattgcccc atggggcctt ggagtagata atattgtttc 1800
cctcgtccgt ctgtctcgat gcctgattcg gacggccaat ggtgcctccc ccaccctcc 1860
acgtgtccgt ccacccttc atcagcgggt ctcctcccag cggcctcagg ctcttgccca 1920
gcagctcaag aagaaaaaga aggactgaac tccatcgcca tcttctccc ttaactccaa 1980
gaacttggga taagagtgtg agagagactg atggggtcgc tctttggggg aaacgggttc 2040
cttcccctgc acctggcctg ggccacacct gacgctgtg gactgtctg aggagcctg 2100
aggacctctc agcatagcct gcctgatccc tgaaccc 2137

```

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 2
<211> LENGTH: 241
<212> TYPE: PRT
<213> ORGANISM: Homo sapiens

```

```

<400> SEQUENCE: 2

```

```

Met Asn Arg Cys Trp Ala Leu Phe Leu Ser Leu Cys Cys Tyr Leu Arg
1           5           10           15
Leu Val Ser Ala Glu Gly Asp Pro Ile Pro Glu Glu Leu Tyr Glu Met
20          25          30
Leu Ser Asp His Ser Ile Arg Ser Phe Asp Asp Leu Gln Arg Leu Leu
35          40          45
His Gly Asp Pro Gly Glu Glu Asp Gly Ala Glu Leu Asp Leu Asn Met
50          55          60
Thr Arg Ser His Ser Gly Gly Glu Leu Glu Ser Leu Ala Arg Gly Arg
65          70          75          80
Arg Ser Leu Gly Ser Leu Thr Ile Ala Glu Pro Ala Met Ile Ala Glu
85          90          95
Cys Lys Thr Arg Thr Glu Val Phe Glu Ile Ser Arg Arg Leu Ile Asp
100         105         110
Arg Thr Asn Ala Asn Phe Leu Val Trp Pro Pro Cys Val Glu Val Gln
115         120         125
Arg Cys Ser Gly Cys Cys Asn Asn Arg Asn Val Gln Cys Arg Pro Thr
130         135         140
Gln Val Gln Leu Arg Pro Val Gln Val Arg Lys Ile Glu Ile Val Arg
145         150         155         160

```

-continued

Lys Lys Pro Ile Phe Lys Lys Ala Thr Val Thr Leu Glu Asp His Leu
 165 170 175
 Ala Cys Lys Cys Glu Thr Val Ala Ala Ala Arg Pro Val Thr Arg Ser
 180 185 190
 Pro Gly Gly Ser Gln Glu Gln Arg Ala Lys Thr Pro Gln Thr Arg Val
 195 200 205
 Thr Ile Arg Thr Val Arg Val Arg Arg Pro Pro Lys Gly Lys His Arg
 210 215 220
 Lys Phe Lys His Thr His Asp Lys Thr Ala Leu Lys Glu Thr Leu Gly
 225 230 235 240

Ala

<210> SEQ ID NO 3
 <211> LENGTH: 1723
 <212> TYPE: DNA
 <213> ORGANISM: Homo sapiens

<400> SEQUENCE: 3

tcgcgaggcg ttggggcagc cgggtagctc ggaggtcgtg gcgctggggg ctagcaccag 60
 cgctctgtcg ggagggcagc cgggttaggtg gaccggctcag cggactcacc ggccaggggc 120
 ctcggtgctg gaatttgata ttcattgatc cgggttttat ccctcttctt ttttcttaa 180
 catttttttt taaaactgta ttgtttctcg ttttaattta tttttgcttg ccattcccca 240
 cttgaatcgg gccgacggct tggggagatt gctctacttc cccaaatcac tgtggatttt 300
 ggaaaccagc agaaagagga aagaggtagc aagagctcca gagagaagtc gaggaagaga 360
 gagacggggg cagagagagc gcgcgggcgt gcgagcagcg aaagcgacag gggcaaagt 420
 agtgacctgc ttttgggggt gaccgccgga gcgcggcgtg agccctcccc cttgggatec 480
 cgcagctgac cagtccgctg gacggacaga cagacagaca ccgccccag cccagctac 540
 cacctcctcc ccggccggcg gcggacagtg gacgcggcgg cgagccgcgg gcaggggccc 600
 gagccccgcg ccggaggcgg ggtggagggg gtcggggctc gcggcgtcgc actgaaactt 660
 ttctgccaac ttctgggctg ttctcgcttc ggaggagccg tggccgcgc gggggaagcc 720
 gagccgagcg gagcccgagc aagtgtctagc tcgggccggg aggagccgca gccggaggag 780
 ggggaggagg aagaagagaa ggaagaggag agggggccgc agtggcgact cggcgtcgg 840
 aagccgggct catggacggg tgaggcggcg gtgtgcgcag acagtgtctc agccgcgcgc 900
 gctccccagc ccctggcccc gccctcgggc cggggaggaa gtagtagctc ccgaggcgcc 960
 gagggagagc ggccgcccc cagcccagc cggagaggga gcgcgagccg cgcgggcccc 1020
 ggtcgggctt ccgaaacct gaactttctg ctgtcttggg tgcattggag ccttgccttg 1080
 ctgctctacc tccacctgca caagtgtctc caggctgcac ccatggcaga aggaggagg 1140
 cagaatcacc acgaagtgtt gaagtctatg gatgtctatc agcgcagcta ctgccatcca 1200
 atcgagaccc tgggtgacat cttccaggag taccctgatg agatcgagta catcttcaag 1260
 ccatcctgtg tgccccgat gcgatgcggg ggctgctgca atgacgaggg cctggagtgt 1320
 gtgcccactg aggagtcca catcaccatg cagattatgc ggatcaaacc tcaccaaggg 1380
 cagcacatag gagagatgag cttctacag cacaacaaat gtgaatgcag accaaagaaa 1440
 gatagagcaa gacaagaaaa aaaatcagtt cgaggaaagg gaaaggggca aaaacgaaag 1500

-continued

```

cgcaagaaat cccggtataa gtccctggagc gttccctgtg ggccttgctc agagcggaga 1560
aagcatttgt ttgtacaaga tccgcagacg tgtaaatggt cctgcaaaaa cacagactcg 1620
cgttgcaagg cgaggcagct tgagttaaac gaacgtactt gcagatgtga caagccgagg 1680
cggtgagccg ggcaggagga aggagcctcc ctcagggttt cgg 1723

```

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 4
<211> LENGTH: 215
<212> TYPE: PRT
<213> ORGANISM: Homo sapiens

```

```

<400> SEQUENCE: 4

```

```

Met Asn Phe Leu Leu Ser Trp Val His Trp Ser Leu Ala Leu Leu Leu
 1           5           10          15
Tyr Leu His His Ala Lys Trp Ser Gln Ala Ala Pro Met Ala Glu Gly
          20          25          30
Gly Gly Gln Asn His His Glu Val Val Lys Phe Met Asp Val Tyr Gln
          35          40          45
Arg Ser Tyr Cys His Pro Ile Glu Thr Leu Val Asp Ile Phe Gln Glu
          50          55          60
Tyr Pro Asp Glu Ile Glu Tyr Ile Phe Lys Pro Ser Cys Val Pro Leu
          65          70          75          80
Met Arg Cys Gly Gly Cys Cys Asn Asp Glu Gly Leu Glu Cys Val Pro
          85          90          95
Thr Glu Glu Ser Asn Ile Thr Met Gln Ile Met Arg Ile Lys Pro His
          100         105         110
Gln Gly Gln His Ile Gly Glu Met Ser Phe Leu Gln His Asn Lys Cys
          115         120         125
Glu Cys Arg Pro Lys Lys Asp Arg Ala Arg Gln Glu Lys Lys Ser Val
          130         135         140
Arg Gly Lys Gly Lys Gly Gln Lys Arg Lys Arg Lys Lys Ser Arg Tyr
          145         150         155         160
Lys Ser Trp Ser Val Pro Cys Gly Pro Cys Ser Glu Arg Arg Lys His
          165         170         175
Leu Phe Val Gln Asp Pro Gln Thr Cys Lys Cys Ser Cys Lys Asn Thr
          180         185         190
Asp Ser Arg Cys Lys Ala Arg Gln Leu Glu Leu Asn Glu Arg Thr Cys
          195         200         205
Arg Cys Asp Lys Pro Arg Arg
          210         215

```

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 5
<211> LENGTH: 5598
<212> TYPE: DNA
<213> ORGANISM: Homo sapiens

```

```

<400> SEQUENCE: 5

```

```

ggccccctcag cctgtgctgcc cagcaogagc ctgtgctcgc cctgccccaac gcagacagcc 60
agaccacagg cgccccctct ggccgctctg ctctccccga aggatgcttg gggagtgagg 120
cgaagetggg cgctcctctc ccctacagca gcccccttcc tccatccctc tgttctctg 180
agccttcagg agcctgcacc agtctcgcct gtccttttac tcagctgtta cccactctgg 240
gaccagcagt ctttctgata actgggagag ggcagtaagg aggacttctt ggaggggggtg 300

```

-continued

actgtccaga gcttgaact gtgccacac cagaagccat cagcageaag gacaccatgc	360
ggcttcctggg tgcgatgcca gctctggccc tcaaaggcga gctgctgttg ctgtctctcc	420
tgttacttct ggaaccacag atctctcagg gcttggctgt cacacccccg gggccagagc	480
ttgtcctcaa tgtctccagc acctctgttc tgacctgttc gggttcagct ccggtggtgt	540
gggaacggat gtcccaggag cccccacagg aaatggccaa ggcccaggat ggcaccttct	600
ccagcgtgct cacactgacc aacctcactg ggctagacac gggagaatac ttttgacccc	660
acaatgactc ccgtggactg gagaccgatg agcggaaacg gctctacatc tttgtgccag	720
atcccaccgt gggtctctc cctaataatg cagaggaact attcatcttt ctcacggaaa	780
taactgagat caccattcca tgcagagtaa cagaccaca gctggtggtg aactgcaacg	840
agaagaaagg ggacgttgca ctgctgtcc cctatgatca ccaacgtggc tttctggtg	900
tctttgagga cagaagctac atctgcaaaa ccaccattgg ggacagggag gtggattctg	960
atgcctacta tgtctacaga ctccagggtg catccatcaa cgtctctgtg aacgcagtgc	1020
agactgtggt ccgccagggt gagaacatca cctcatgtg cattgtgatc gggaatgagg	1080
tggtcaactt cgagtggaca tcccccgca aagaaagtgg gcgctggtg gagccggtga	1140
ctgacttctt cttggatag ccttaccaca tccgtccat cctgcacatc cccagtgcg	1200
agttagaaga ctccgggacc tacacctgca atgtgacgga gagtgtgaat gaccatcagg	1260
atgaaaaggc catcaacatc accgtggttg agagcggcta cgtcggctc ctgggagagg	1320
tgggcacact acaatttctg gagctgcatc ggagccggac actgcaggta gtgttcgagg	1380
cctaccacc gccactgtc ctgtggttca aagacaaccg cacctgggc gactccagcg	1440
ctggcgaaat cgcctgtcc acgcgcaacg tgcggagac ccggtatgtg tcagagctga	1500
cactggttcg cgtgaagggt gcagagctg gccactacac catcggggcc tccatgagg	1560
atgtgaggt ccagctctcc ttccagctac agatcaatgt cctgtccga gtgctggagc	1620
taagtgaag ccaccctgac agtggggaac agacagtcg ctgtcgtggc cggggcatgc	1680
cccagccgaa catcatctgg tctgctgca gagacctcaa aaggtgtcca cgtgagctgc	1740
cgcccacgct gctggggaac agttccgaag aggagagcca gctggagact aacgtgacgt	1800
actgggagga ggagcaggag tttgaggtg tgagcacact gcgtctgag cactggtatc	1860
ggccactgtc ggtgcctgc acgctgcgca acgctgtggg ccaggacacg caggaggtca	1920
tcgtggtgcc aactccttg ccctttaaag tgggtggtgat ctcagccatc ctggccctgg	1980
tgggtctcac catcatctcc cttatcatcc tcatcatgct ttggcagaag aagccacgtt	2040
acgagatccg atggaagggt attgagctg tgagctctga cggccatgag tacatctacg	2100
tggaccccat gcagctgccc tatgactcca cgtgggagct gccgcccggac cagcttgtgc	2160
tgggacgcac cctcggctct ggggccttg ggcaggtggt ggaggccacg gctcatggcc	2220
tgagccatc tcaggccacg atgaaagtgg ccgtcaagat gcttaaatcc acagcccgca	2280
gcagtgagaa gcaagccctt atgtcggagc tgaagatcat gactcacctt gggcccacc	2340
tgaacgtggt caacctgtg ggggcctgca ccaaaggagg acccatctat atcatcactg	2400
agtactgccg ctacggagac ctggtggact acctgcaccg caacaaacac acctcctgc	2460
agcaccactc cgacaagcgc cccccccca gcgcccggagct ctacagcaat gctctgccc	2520
ttgggtctcc cctgcccagc catgtgtcct tgaccgggga gagcgaagggt ggtacatgg	2580

-continued

acatgagcaa	ggacgagtcg	gtggactatg	tgcccatgct	ggacatgaaa	ggagacgtca	2640
aatatgcaga	catcgagtcc	tccaactaca	tggcccctta	cgataactac	gttccctctg	2700
ccctgagag	gacctgccga	gcaactttga	tcaacgagtc	tccagtgcta	agctacatgg	2760
acctcgtggg	cttcagctac	caggtggcca	atggcatgga	gtttctggcc	tccaagaact	2820
gcgccacag	agacctggcg	gctaggaacg	tgctcatctg	tgaaggcaag	ctggtcaaga	2880
tctgtgactt	tggcctggct	cgagacatca	tgcgggactc	gaattacatc	tccaaaggca	2940
gcaocttttt	gcctttaaag	tggatggctc	cggagagcat	cttcaacagc	ctctacacca	3000
ccctgagcga	cgtgtggctc	ttcgggatcc	tgctctggga	gatcttcacc	ttgggtggca	3060
ccccctacc	agagctgccc	atgaacgagc	agttctacaa	tgccatcaaa	cggggttacc	3120
gcatggccca	gcctgcccac	gcctcogacg	agatctatga	gatcatgcag	aagtgtctggg	3180
aagagaagt	tgagattcgg	cccccttct	cccagctggt	gctgcttctc	gagagactgt	3240
tgggcaagg	ttacaaaaag	aagtaccagc	aggtggatga	ggagttctg	aggagtgacc	3300
accagccat	ccttcggtcc	caggcccgtc	tgctgggtt	ccatggcctc	cgatctcccc	3360
tggacaccag	ctccgtcctc	tatactgccg	tgcagcccaa	tgagggtgac	aacgactata	3420
tcacccccct	gcctgacccc	aaaccgaggg	ttgctgacga	gggcccactg	gagggttccc	3480
ccagcctagc	cagctccacc	ctgaatgaag	tcaacacctc	ctcaaccatc	tcctgtgaca	3540
gccccctgga	gccccaggac	gaaccagagc	cagagcccca	gcttgagctc	caggtggagc	3600
cggagccaga	gctggaacag	ttgccggatt	cgggggtgcc	tgccctcgg	gcggaagcag	3660
aggatagctt	cctgtagggg	gctggcccct	accctgcctc	gcctgaagct	ccccccctgc	3720
cagcaccacc	catctcctgg	cctggcctga	cgggcttcc	tgtcagccag	gctgccctta	3780
tcagctgtcc	ccttctggaa	gctttctgct	cctgacgtgt	tgtcccccaa	accctggggc	3840
tggcttagga	ggcaagaaaa	ctgcaggggc	cgtgaccagc	cctctgcctc	cagggaggcc	3900
aactgactct	gagccagggt	tccccaggg	aactcagttt	tcccatatgt	aagatgggaa	3960
agttaggctt	gatgaccag	aatctaggat	tctctcctg	gctgacaggt	ggggagaccg	4020
aatccctccc	tgggaagatt	cttgaggtta	ctgaggtggt	aaattaactt	ttttctgttc	4080
agccagctac	ccctcaagga	atcatagctc	tctcctcgca	ctttttatcc	accagggagc	4140
tagggaagag	accctagcct	ccctggctgc	tggctgagct	agggcctagc	cttgagcagt	4200
gttgctcat	ccagaagaaa	gccagtctcc	tcctatgat	gccagtcctc	gcgttcctctg	4260
gccccagctg	gtctggggcc	attaggcagc	ctaattaatg	ctggaggctg	agccaagtac	4320
aggacacccc	cagcctgcag	cccttgccca	gggcacttgg	agcacacgca	gccatagcaa	4380
gtgcctgtgt	ccctgtcctt	caggcccctc	agtccctggg	ctttttcttt	atcacccctca	4440
gtcttaatcc	atccaccaga	gtctagaagg	ccagacgggc	cccgcctctg	tgatgagaat	4500
gtaaattgtc	cagtgtggag	tggccacgtg	tgtgtgccag	tatatggccc	tggctctgca	4560
ttggacctgc	tatgaggctt	tggaggaatc	cctcaccctc	tctgggctc	agtttcccct	4620
tcaaaaaatg	aataagtccg	acttattaac	tctgagtgcc	tgccagcac	taacattcta	4680
gagtattcca	ggtggttgca	catttgcca	gatgaagcaa	ggccatatac	cctaaacttc	4740
catcctgggg	gtcagctggg	ctcctgggag	attccagatc	acacatcaca	ctctggggac	4800
tcaggaacca	tgcccttcc	ccaggcccc	agcaagtctc	aagaacacag	ctgcacaggc	4860

-continued

```

cttgacttag agtgacagcc ggtgtcctgg aaagcccaaa gcagctgccc cagggacatg 4920
ggaagaccac gggacctctt tcaactacca cgatgacctc cgggggtatc ctgggcaaaa 4980
gggacaaaaga gggcaaatga gatcacctcc tgcagccacc cactccagca cctgtgccga 5040
ggtctgcgctc gaagacagaa tggacagtga ggacagtatt gtcttgtaaa agacaagaag 5100
cttcagatgg taccccaaga aggatgtgag aggtggccgc ttggagtgtg cccctcacc 5160
accagctgcc ccatccctga ggcagcctc catgggggta tggttttgtc actgcccaga 5220
cctagcagtg acatctcatt gtccccagcc cagtgggcat tggaggtgcc aggggagtca 5280
gggtttagc caagacgccc ccgcacgggg agggttggga agggggtgca ggaagctcaa 5340
ccccctggg caccaacct gcattgcagg ttggcacctt acttccctgg gatccccaga 5400
gttggtccaa ggaggagag tgggttctca atacggtacc aaagatataa tcacctaggt 5460
ttacaaatat ttttaggact cacgttaact cacatttata cagcagaaat gctatttgt 5520
atgctgttaa gttttctat ctgtgtactt tttttaagg gaaagatttt aatattaaac 5580
ctggtgcttc tcactcac 5598

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 6

<211> LENGTH: 1106

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Homo sapiens

<400> SEQUENCE: 6

```

Met Arg Leu Pro Gly Ala Met Pro Ala Leu Ala Leu Lys Gly Glu Leu
1           5           10          15
Leu Leu Leu Ser Leu Leu Leu Leu Leu Glu Pro Gln Ile Ser Gln Gly
20          25          30
Leu Val Val Thr Pro Pro Gly Pro Glu Leu Val Leu Asn Val Ser Ser
35          40          45
Thr Phe Val Leu Thr Cys Ser Gly Ser Ala Pro Val Val Trp Glu Arg
50          55          60
Met Ser Gln Glu Pro Pro Gln Glu Met Ala Lys Ala Gln Asp Gly Thr
65          70          75          80
Phe Ser Ser Val Leu Thr Leu Thr Asn Leu Thr Gly Leu Asp Thr Gly
85          90          95
Glu Tyr Phe Cys Thr His Asn Asp Ser Arg Gly Leu Glu Thr Asp Glu
100         105         110
Arg Lys Arg Leu Tyr Ile Phe Val Pro Asp Pro Thr Val Gly Phe Leu
115         120         125
Pro Asn Asp Ala Glu Glu Leu Phe Ile Phe Leu Thr Glu Ile Thr Glu
130         135         140
Ile Thr Ile Pro Cys Arg Val Thr Asp Pro Gln Leu Val Val Thr Leu
145         150         155         160
His Glu Lys Lys Gly Asp Val Ala Leu Pro Val Pro Tyr Asp His Gln
165         170         175
Arg Gly Phe Ser Gly Ile Phe Glu Asp Arg Ser Tyr Ile Cys Lys Thr
180         185         190
Thr Ile Gly Asp Arg Glu Val Asp Ser Asp Ala Tyr Tyr Val Tyr Arg
195         200         205
Leu Gln Val Ser Ser Ile Asn Val Ser Val Asn Ala Val Gln Thr Val
210         215         220

```

-continued

Val	Arg	Gln	Gly	Glu	Asn	Ile	Thr	Leu	Met	Cys	Ile	Val	Ile	Gly	Asn	
225					230					235					240	
Glu	Val	Val	Asn	Phe	Glu	Trp	Thr	Tyr	Pro	Arg	Lys	Glu	Ser	Gly	Arg	
			245						250					255		
Leu	Val	Glu	Pro	Val	Thr	Asp	Phe	Leu	Leu	Asp	Met	Pro	Tyr	His	Ile	
			260					265					270			
Arg	Ser	Ile	Leu	His	Ile	Pro	Ser	Ala	Glu	Leu	Glu	Asp	Ser	Gly	Thr	
		275					280					285				
Tyr	Thr	Cys	Asn	Val	Thr	Glu	Ser	Val	Asn	Asp	His	Gln	Asp	Glu	Lys	
	290					295					300					
Ala	Ile	Asn	Ile	Thr	Val	Val	Glu	Ser	Gly	Tyr	Val	Arg	Leu	Leu	Gly	
305					310					315					320	
Glu	Val	Gly	Thr	Leu	Gln	Phe	Ala	Glu	Leu	His	Arg	Ser	Arg	Thr	Leu	
				325					330					335		
Gln	Val	Val	Phe	Glu	Ala	Tyr	Pro	Pro	Pro	Thr	Val	Leu	Trp	Phe	Lys	
			340					345					350			
Asp	Asn	Arg	Thr	Leu	Gly	Asp	Ser	Ser	Ala	Gly	Glu	Ile	Ala	Leu	Ser	
		355					360					365				
Thr	Arg	Asn	Val	Ser	Glu	Thr	Arg	Tyr	Val	Ser	Glu	Leu	Thr	Leu	Val	
	370					375					380					
Arg	Val	Lys	Val	Ala	Glu	Ala	Gly	His	Tyr	Thr	Met	Arg	Ala	Phe	His	
385					390					395					400	
Glu	Asp	Ala	Glu	Val	Gln	Leu	Ser	Phe	Gln	Leu	Gln	Ile	Asn	Val	Pro	
				405					410					415		
Val	Arg	Val	Leu	Glu	Leu	Ser	Glu	Ser	His	Pro	Asp	Ser	Gly	Glu	Gln	
			420					425					430			
Thr	Val	Arg	Cys	Arg	Gly	Arg	Gly	Met	Pro	Gln	Pro	Asn	Ile	Ile	Trp	
		435					440					445				
Ser	Ala	Cys	Arg	Asp	Leu	Lys	Arg	Cys	Pro	Arg	Glu	Leu	Pro	Pro	Thr	
		450				455					460					
Leu	Leu	Gly	Asn	Ser	Ser	Glu	Glu	Glu	Ser	Gln	Leu	Glu	Thr	Asn	Val	
465					470					475					480	
Thr	Tyr	Trp	Glu	Glu	Glu	Gln	Glu	Phe	Glu	Val	Val	Ser	Thr	Leu	Arg	
				485					490					495		
Leu	Gln	His	Val	Asp	Arg	Pro	Leu	Ser	Val	Arg	Cys	Thr	Leu	Arg	Asn	
			500					505					510			
Ala	Val	Gly	Gln	Asp	Thr	Gln	Glu	Val	Ile	Val	Val	Pro	His	Ser	Leu	
		515					520					525				
Pro	Phe	Lys	Val	Val	Val	Ile	Ser	Ala	Ile	Leu	Ala	Leu	Val	Val	Leu	
		530				535					540					
Thr	Ile	Ile	Ser	Leu	Ile	Ile	Leu	Ile	Met	Leu	Trp	Gln	Lys	Lys	Pro	
545					550					555					560	
Arg	Tyr	Glu	Ile	Arg	Trp	Lys	Val	Ile	Glu	Ser	Val	Ser	Ser	Asp	Gly	
				565					570					575		
His	Glu	Tyr	Ile	Tyr	Val	Asp	Pro	Met	Gln	Leu	Pro	Tyr	Asp	Ser	Thr	
			580					585					590			
Trp	Glu	Leu	Pro	Arg	Asp	Gln	Leu	Val	Leu	Gly	Arg	Thr	Leu	Gly	Ser	
		595					600					605				
Gly	Ala	Phe	Gly	Gln	Val	Val	Glu	Ala	Thr	Ala	His	Gly	Leu	Ser	His	
		610				615					620					
Ser	Gln	Ala	Thr	Met	Lys	Val	Ala	Val	Lys	Met	Leu	Lys	Ser	Thr	Ala	

-continued

Glu Gly Ser Pro Ser Leu Ala Ser Ser Thr Leu Asn Glu Val Asn
 1040 1045 1050

Thr Ser Ser Thr Ile Ser Cys Asp Ser Pro Leu Glu Pro Gln Asp
 1055 1060 1065

Glu Pro Glu Pro Glu Pro Gln Leu Glu Leu Gln Val Glu Pro Glu
 1070 1075 1080

Pro Glu Leu Glu Gln Leu Pro Asp Ser Gly Cys Pro Ala Pro Arg
 1085 1090 1095

Ala Glu Ala Glu Asp Ser Phe Leu
 1100 1105

<210> SEQ ID NO 7

<211> LENGTH: 4017

<212> TYPE: DNA

<213> ORGANISM: Homo sapiens

<400> SEQUENCE: 7

```

atggtcagct actgggacac cggggtcctg ctgtgcgcgc tgctcagctg tctgcttctc   60
acaggatcta gttcagggtc aaaattaaaa gatcctgaac tgagtttaaa aggcacccag   120
cacatcatgc aagcaggcca gacactgcat ctccaatgca ggggggaagc agcccataaa   180
tggtctttgc ctgaaatggt gagtaaggaa agcgaaggc tgagcataac taaatctgcc   240
tgtggaagaa atggcaaaaca attctgcagt actttaacct tgaacacagc tcaagcaaac   300
cacactggct tctacagctg caaatatcta gctgtaccta cttcaaagaa gaaggaaaca   360
gaatctgcaa tctatatatt tattagtgat acaggtagac ctttcgtaga gatgtacagt   420
gaaatccccg aaattataca catgactgaa ggaagggagc tcgtcattcc ctgccgggtt   480
acgtcaccta acatcactgt tactttaaaa aagtttcac ttgacacttt gatccctgat   540
ggaaaacgca taatctggga cagtagaaag ggcttcatca tatcaaatgc aacgtacaaa   600
gaaatagggc ttctgacctg tgaagcaaca gtcaatgggc atttgtataa gacaaaactat   660
ctcacacatc gacaaaacca tacaatcata gatgtccaaa taagcacacc acgccagtc   720
aaattactta gaggccatac tcttgtcctc aattgtactg ctaccactcc cttgaacacg   780
agagttcaaa tgacctggag ttaccctgat gaaaaaaaaa agagagcttc cgtaaggcga   840
cgaattgacc aaagcaattc ccatgccaac atattctaca gtgttcttac tattgacaaa   900
atgcagaaca aagacaaagg actttatact tgctcgtgtaa ggagtggacc atcattcaaa   960
tctgttaaca cctcagtgca tatatatgat aaagcattca tcaactgtgaa acatcgaaaa  1020
cagcagggtc ttgaaaccgt agctggcaag cggctctacc ggctctctat gaaagtgaag  1080
gcatttccct cgccggaagt tgtatgggta aaagatgggt tacctgcgac tgagaaatct  1140
gctcgcctatt tgactcgtgg ctactcgtta attatcaagg acgtaactga agaggatgca  1200
gggaattata caatcttget gagcataaaa cagtcaaagtg tgtttaaaaa cctcactgcc  1260
actctaattg tcaatgtgaa accccagatt tacgaaaagg ccgtgtcctc gtttccagac  1320
ccggctctct acccactggg cagcagacaa atcctgactt gtaccgcata tggtatccct  1380
caacctacaa tcaagtgggt ctggcaccoc tgtaaccata atcattccga agcaagggtg  1440
gacttttggt ccaataatga agagtccttt atcctggatg ctgacagcaa catgggaaac  1500
agaattgaga gcatcactca gcgcatggca ataataagaag gaaagaataa gatggctagc  1560

```

-continued

accttggtg	tggtgactc	tagaatttct	ggaatctaca	tttgcatagc	ttccaataaa	1620
gttgggactg	tgggaagaaa	cataagcttt	tatatcacag	atgtgcctaaa	tgggtttcat	1680
gttaacttgg	aaaaaatgcc	gacggaagga	gaggacctga	aactgtcttg	cacagttaac	1740
aagtctttat	acagagacgt	tacttgatt	ttactgcgga	cagttaataa	cagaacaatg	1800
cactacagta	ttagcaagca	aaaaatggcc	atcactaagg	agcactccat	cactcttaat	1860
cttaccatca	tgaatgtttc	cctgcaagat	tcaggcacct	atgctgcag	agccaggaat	1920
gtatacacag	gggaagaaat	cctccagaag	aaagaaatta	caatcagaga	tcaggaagca	1980
ccatactcc	tgcaaacct	cagtgatcac	acagtggcca	tcagcagttc	caccacttta	2040
gactgtcatg	ctaattggtg	ccccgagcct	cagatcactt	ggtttaaaaa	caaccacaaa	2100
atacaacaag	agcctggaat	tattttagga	ccaggaagca	gcacgctggt	tattgaaaga	2160
gtcacagaag	aggatgaagg	tgtctatcac	tgcaaagcca	ccaaccagaa	gggctctgtg	2220
gaaagtctag	catacctcac	tgttcaagga	acctcgaca	agtctaactc	ggagctgac	2280
acttaacat	gcacctgtgt	ggctgogact	ctcttctggc	tcctattaac	cctctttatc	2340
cgaaaaatga	aaaggtcttc	ttctgaaata	aagactgact	acctatcaat	tataatggac	2400
ccagatgaag	ttcctttgga	tgagcagtg	gagcggtcc	cttatgatgc	cagcaagtgg	2460
gagtttgccc	gggagagact	taaactgggc	aatcacttg	gaagaggggc	ttttgaaaa	2520
gtggttcaag	catcagcatt	tggcattaag	aatcaccta	cgtgccggac	tgtggctgtg	2580
aaaaatgctga	aagagggggc	cacggccagc	gagtacaaag	ctctgatgac	tgagctaaaa	2640
atcttgacc	acattggcca	ccatctgaac	gtggttaacc	tgctgggagc	ctgcaccaag	2700
caaggagggc	ctctgatggt	gattgttgaa	tactgcaaat	atggaaatct	ctccaactac	2760
ctcaagagca	aacgtgactt	atTTTTTctc	aacaaggatg	cagcactaca	catggagcct	2820
aagaaagaaa	aaatggagcc	aggcctggaa	caaggcaaga	aaccaagact	agatagcgtc	2880
accagcagcg	aaagctttgc	gagctccggc	tttcaggaag	ataaaagtct	gagtgatggt	2940
gaggaagagg	aggattctga	cggtttctac	aaggagccca	tcactatgga	agatctgatt	3000
tcttacagtt	ttcaagtggc	cagaggcatg	gagttcctgt	ctccagaaa	gtgcattcat	3060
cgggacctgg	cagcgagaaa	cattctttta	tctgagaaca	acgtggtgaa	gattttgat	3120
tttggccttg	ccccgggata	ttataagaac	cccgattatg	tgagaaaagg	agatactcga	3180
cttctctga	aatggatggc	tcctgaatct	atctttgaca	aatctacag	caccaagagc	3240
gacgtgtggt	cttacggagt	attgctgtgg	gaaatcttct	ccttaggtgg	gtctccatac	3300
ccaggagtac	aaatggatga	ggacttttgc	agtcgcctga	gggaaggcat	gaggatgaga	3360
gctcctgagt	actctactcc	tgaaatctat	cagatcatgc	tggactgctg	gcacagagac	3420
cmetaagaaa	ggccaagatt	tgcaaacctt	gtggaaaaac	taggtgattt	gcttcaagca	3480
aatgtacaac	aggatggtaa	agactacatc	ccaatcaatg	ccatactgac	aggaaatagt	3540
gggtttacat	actcaactcc	tgcttctct	gaggacttct	tcaaggaaag	tatttcagct	3600
ccgaagttaa	attcaggaag	ctctgatgat	gtcagatatg	taaagtcttt	caagttcatg	3660
agcctggaaa	gaatcaaaa	ctttgaagaa	ctttaccga	atgccacctc	catgtttgat	3720
gactaccagg	gagacagcag	cactctgttg	gcctctccca	tgctgaagcg	cttcacctgg	3780
actgacagca	aaccaagggc	ctcgtcaag	attgacttga	gagtaaccag	taaaagtaag	3840

-continued

```

gagtcggggc tgtctgatgt cagcaggccc agtttctgcc attccagctg tgggcacgtc 3900
agcgaaggca agcgcagggtt cacctacgac cacgctgagc tggaaaggaa aatcgcgctgc 3960
tgctccccgc ccccagacta caactcgggtg gtcctgtact ccaccccacc catctag 4017

```

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 8
<211> LENGTH: 1338
<212> TYPE: PRT
<213> ORGANISM: Homo sapiens

```

```

<400> SEQUENCE: 8

```

```

Met Val Ser Tyr Trp Asp Thr Gly Val Leu Leu Cys Ala Leu Leu Ser
1           5           10           15
Cys Leu Leu Leu Thr Gly Ser Ser Ser Gly Ser Lys Leu Lys Asp Pro
20           25           30
Glu Leu Ser Leu Lys Gly Thr Gln His Ile Met Gln Ala Gly Gln Thr
35           40           45
Leu His Leu Gln Cys Arg Gly Glu Ala Ala His Lys Trp Ser Leu Pro
50           55           60
Glu Met Val Ser Lys Glu Ser Glu Arg Leu Ser Ile Thr Lys Ser Ala
65           70           75           80
Cys Gly Arg Asn Gly Lys Gln Phe Cys Ser Thr Leu Thr Leu Asn Thr
85           90           95
Ala Gln Ala Asn His Thr Gly Phe Tyr Ser Cys Lys Tyr Leu Ala Val
100          105          110
Pro Thr Ser Lys Lys Lys Glu Thr Glu Ser Ala Ile Tyr Ile Phe Ile
115          120          125
Ser Asp Thr Gly Arg Pro Phe Val Glu Met Tyr Ser Glu Ile Pro Glu
130          135          140
Ile Ile His Met Thr Glu Gly Arg Glu Leu Val Ile Pro Cys Arg Val
145          150          155          160
Thr Ser Pro Asn Ile Thr Val Thr Leu Lys Lys Phe Pro Leu Asp Thr
165          170          175
Leu Ile Pro Asp Gly Lys Arg Ile Ile Trp Asp Ser Arg Lys Gly Phe
180          185          190
Ile Ile Ser Asn Ala Thr Tyr Lys Glu Ile Gly Leu Leu Thr Cys Glu
195          200          205
Ala Thr Val Asn Gly His Leu Tyr Lys Thr Asn Tyr Leu Thr His Arg
210          215          220
Gln Thr Asn Thr Ile Ile Asp Val Gln Ile Ser Thr Pro Arg Pro Val
225          230          235          240
Lys Leu Leu Arg Gly His Thr Leu Val Leu Asn Cys Thr Ala Thr Thr
245          250          255
Pro Leu Asn Thr Arg Val Gln Met Thr Trp Ser Tyr Pro Asp Glu Lys
260          265          270
Asn Lys Arg Ala Ser Val Arg Arg Arg Ile Asp Gln Ser Asn Ser His
275          280          285
Ala Asn Ile Phe Tyr Ser Val Leu Thr Ile Asp Lys Met Gln Asn Lys
290          295          300
Asp Lys Gly Leu Tyr Thr Cys Arg Val Arg Ser Gly Pro Ser Phe Lys
305          310          315          320
Ser Val Asn Thr Ser Val His Ile Tyr Asp Lys Ala Phe Ile Thr Val
325          330          335

```

-continued

Lys His Arg Lys Gln Gln Val Leu Glu Thr Val Ala Gly Lys Arg Ser
 340 345 350
 Tyr Arg Leu Ser Met Lys Val Lys Ala Phe Pro Ser Pro Glu Val Val
 355 360 365
 Trp Leu Lys Asp Gly Leu Pro Ala Thr Glu Lys Ser Ala Arg Tyr Leu
 370 375 380
 Thr Arg Gly Tyr Ser Leu Ile Ile Lys Asp Val Thr Glu Glu Asp Ala
 385 390 395 400
 Gly Asn Tyr Thr Ile Leu Leu Ser Ile Lys Gln Ser Asn Val Phe Lys
 405 410 415
 Asn Leu Thr Ala Thr Leu Ile Val Asn Val Lys Pro Gln Ile Tyr Glu
 420 425 430
 Lys Ala Val Ser Ser Phe Pro Asp Pro Ala Leu Tyr Pro Leu Gly Ser
 435 440 445
 Arg Gln Ile Leu Thr Cys Thr Ala Tyr Gly Ile Pro Gln Pro Thr Ile
 450 455 460
 Lys Trp Phe Trp His Pro Cys Asn His Asn His Ser Glu Ala Arg Cys
 465 470 475 480
 Asp Phe Cys Ser Asn Asn Glu Glu Ser Phe Ile Leu Asp Ala Asp Ser
 485 490 495
 Asn Met Gly Asn Arg Ile Glu Ser Ile Thr Gln Arg Met Ala Ile Ile
 500 505 510
 Glu Gly Lys Asn Lys Met Ala Ser Thr Leu Val Val Ala Asp Ser Arg
 515 520 525
 Ile Ser Gly Ile Tyr Ile Cys Ile Ala Ser Asn Lys Val Gly Thr Val
 530 535 540
 Gly Arg Asn Ile Ser Phe Tyr Ile Thr Asp Val Pro Asn Gly Phe His
 545 550 555 560
 Val Asn Leu Glu Lys Met Pro Thr Glu Gly Glu Asp Leu Lys Leu Ser
 565 570 575
 Cys Thr Val Asn Lys Phe Leu Tyr Arg Asp Val Thr Trp Ile Leu Leu
 580 585 590
 Arg Thr Val Asn Asn Arg Thr Met His Tyr Ser Ile Ser Lys Gln Lys
 595 600 605
 Met Ala Ile Thr Lys Glu His Ser Ile Thr Leu Asn Leu Thr Ile Met
 610 615 620
 Asn Val Ser Leu Gln Asp Ser Gly Thr Tyr Ala Cys Arg Ala Arg Asn
 625 630 635 640
 Val Tyr Thr Gly Glu Glu Ile Leu Gln Lys Lys Glu Ile Thr Ile Arg
 645 650 655
 Asp Gln Glu Ala Pro Tyr Leu Leu Arg Asn Leu Ser Asp His Thr Val
 660 665 670
 Ala Ile Ser Ser Ser Thr Thr Leu Asp Cys His Ala Asn Gly Val Pro
 675 680 685
 Glu Pro Gln Ile Thr Trp Phe Lys Asn Asn His Lys Ile Gln Gln Glu
 690 695 700
 Pro Gly Ile Ile Leu Gly Pro Gly Ser Ser Thr Leu Phe Ile Glu Arg
 705 710 715 720
 Val Thr Glu Glu Asp Glu Gly Val Tyr His Cys Lys Ala Thr Asn Gln
 725 730 735

-continued

Lys Gly Ser Val Glu Ser Ser Ala Tyr Leu Thr Val Gln Gly Thr Ser
 740 745 750

Asp Lys Ser Asn Leu Glu Leu Ile Thr Leu Thr Cys Thr Cys Val Ala
 755 760 765

Ala Thr Leu Phe Trp Leu Leu Leu Thr Leu Phe Ile Arg Lys Met Lys
 770 775 780

Arg Ser Ser Ser Glu Ile Lys Thr Asp Tyr Leu Ser Ile Ile Met Asp
 785 790 795 800

Pro Asp Glu Val Pro Leu Asp Glu Gln Cys Glu Arg Leu Pro Tyr Asp
 805 810 815

Ala Ser Lys Trp Glu Phe Ala Arg Glu Arg Leu Lys Leu Gly Lys Ser
 820 825 830

Leu Gly Arg Gly Ala Phe Gly Lys Val Val Gln Ala Ser Ala Phe Gly
 835 840 845

Ile Lys Lys Ser Pro Thr Cys Arg Thr Val Ala Val Lys Met Leu Lys
 850 855 860

Glu Gly Ala Thr Ala Ser Glu Tyr Lys Ala Leu Met Thr Glu Leu Lys
 865 870 875 880

Ile Leu Thr His Ile Gly His His Leu Asn Val Val Asn Leu Leu Gly
 885 890 895

Ala Cys Thr Lys Gln Gly Gly Pro Leu Met Val Ile Val Glu Tyr Cys
 900 905 910

Lys Tyr Gly Asn Leu Ser Asn Tyr Leu Lys Ser Lys Arg Asp Leu Phe
 915 920 925

Phe Leu Asn Lys Asp Ala Ala Leu His Met Glu Pro Lys Lys Glu Lys
 930 935 940

Met Glu Pro Gly Leu Glu Gln Gly Lys Lys Pro Arg Leu Asp Ser Val
 945 950 955 960

Thr Ser Ser Glu Ser Phe Ala Ser Ser Gly Phe Gln Glu Asp Lys Ser
 965 970 975

Leu Ser Asp Val Glu Glu Glu Glu Asp Ser Asp Gly Phe Tyr Lys Glu
 980 985 990

Pro Ile Thr Met Glu Asp Leu Ile Ser Tyr Ser Phe Gln Val Ala Arg
 995 1000 1005

Gly Met Glu Phe Leu Ser Ser Arg Lys Cys Ile His Arg Asp Leu
 1010 1015 1020

Ala Ala Arg Asn Ile Leu Leu Ser Glu Asn Asn Val Val Lys Ile
 1025 1030 1035

Cys Asp Phe Gly Leu Ala Arg Asp Ile Tyr Lys Asn Pro Asp Tyr
 1040 1045 1050

Val Arg Lys Gly Asp Thr Arg Leu Pro Leu Lys Trp Met Ala Pro
 1055 1060 1065

Glu Ser Ile Phe Asp Lys Ile Tyr Ser Thr Lys Ser Asp Val Trp
 1070 1075 1080

Ser Tyr Gly Val Leu Leu Trp Glu Ile Phe Ser Leu Gly Gly Ser
 1085 1090 1095

Pro Tyr Pro Gly Val Gln Met Asp Glu Asp Phe Cys Ser Arg Leu
 1100 1105 1110

Arg Glu Gly Met Arg Met Arg Ala Pro Glu Tyr Ser Thr Pro Glu
 1115 1120 1125

Ile Tyr Gln Ile Met Leu Asp Cys Trp His Arg Asp Pro Lys Glu

-continued

1130	1135	1140
Arg Pro Arg Phe Ala Glu Leu Val Glu Lys Leu Gly Asp Leu Leu		
1145	1150	1155
Gln Ala Asn Val Gln Gln Asp Gly Lys Asp Tyr Ile Pro Ile Asn		
1160	1165	1170
Ala Ile Leu Thr Gly Asn Ser Gly Phe Thr Tyr Ser Thr Pro Ala		
1175	1180	1185
Phe Ser Glu Asp Phe Phe Lys Glu Ser Ile Ser Ala Pro Lys Phe		
1190	1195	1200
Asn Ser Gly Ser Ser Asp Asp Val Arg Tyr Val Asn Ala Phe Lys		
1205	1210	1215
Phe Met Ser Leu Glu Arg Ile Lys Thr Phe Glu Glu Leu Leu Pro		
1220	1225	1230
Asn Ala Thr Ser Met Phe Asp Asp Tyr Gln Gly Asp Ser Ser Thr		
1235	1240	1245
Leu Leu Ala Ser Pro Met Leu Lys Arg Phe Thr Trp Thr Asp Ser		
1250	1255	1260
Lys Pro Lys Ala Ser Leu Lys Ile Asp Leu Arg Val Thr Ser Lys		
1265	1270	1275
Ser Lys Glu Ser Gly Leu Ser Asp Val Ser Arg Pro Ser Phe Cys		
1280	1285	1290
His Ser Ser Cys Gly His Val Ser Glu Gly Lys Arg Arg Phe Thr		
1295	1300	1305
Tyr Asp His Ala Glu Leu Glu Arg Lys Ile Ala Cys Cys Ser Pro		
1310	1315	1320
Pro Pro Asp Tyr Asn Ser Val Val Leu Tyr Ser Thr Pro Pro Ile		
1325	1330	1335

<210> SEQ ID NO 9
 <211> LENGTH: 5830
 <212> TYPE: DNA
 <213> ORGANISM: Homo sapiens

<400> SEQUENCE: 9

```

actgagtccc gggaccocccg gagagcggtc agtgtgtggt cgctgcgttt cctctgctg      60
cgccgggcat cacttgcgcg ccgcagaaag tccgtctggc agcctggata tcctctccta      120
ccggcaccgc cagacgcccc tgcagccgcc ggtcggcgcc cgggctccct agccctgtgc      180
gctcaactgt cctgcgctgc ggggtgccgc gagttccacc tccgcgctc cttctctaga      240
caggcgctgg gagaaagaac cggctcccca gttctgggca tttcgcccg ctcgaggtgc      300
aggatgcaga gcaaggtgct gctggccgtc gccctgtggc tctgcgtgga gaccggggcc      360
gcctctgtgg gtttgctag tgtttctctt gatctgccca ggctcagcat acaaaaagac      420
atacttaca ttaaggctaa tacaactctt caaattactt gcaggggaca gagggacttg      480
gactggcttt ggcccaataa tcagagtggc agtgagcaaa gggaggaggt gactgagtgc      540
agcgatggcc tcttctgtaa gacactcaca attccaaaag tgatcggaaa tgacactgga      600
gcctacaagt gcttctaccg ggaaactgac ttggcctcgg tcatttatgt ctatgttcaa      660
gattacagat ctccatttat tgctctgttt agtgaccaac atggagtctg gtacattact      720
gagaacaaaa acaaaactgt ggtgattcca tgtctcgggt ccatttcaaa tctcaactgt      780
tcactttgtg caagatacc agaaaagaga tttgttctcg atggtaacag aatttctctg      840
    
```

-continued

gacagcaaga agggcctttac tattccocagc tacatgatca gctatgctgg catggctcttc 900
tgtgaagcaa aaattaatga tgaaagttac cagtctatta tgtacatagt tgcgttgta 960
gggtatagga tttatgatgt ggttctgagt ccgctctcatg gaattgaact atctgttgga 1020
gaaaagcttg tcttaaatg tacagcaaga actgaactaa atgtggggat tgacttcaac 1080
tgggaatacc cttcttcgaa gcacagcat aagaaacttg taaaccgaga cctaaaaacc 1140
cagtctggga gtgagatgaa gaaatctttg agcaccttaa ctatagatgg tgtaaccggg 1200
agtgaccaag gattgtacac ctgtgcagca tccagtgggc tgatgacca gaagaacagc 1260
acatttgta gggccatga aaaacctttt gttgcttttg gaagtggcat ggaatctctg 1320
gtggaagcca cgggtgggga gcgtgtcaga atccctgcga agtaccttgg ttaccacccc 1380
ccagaaataa aatggtataa aatggaata ccccttgagt ccaatcacac aattaaagcg 1440
gggatgtac tgacgattat ggaagtgagt gaaagagaca caggaaatta cactgtcatc 1500
cttaccaatc ccatttcaaa ggagaagcag agccatgtgg tctctctggt tgtgatgtc 1560
ccaccocaga ttggtgagaa atctctaate tctcctgtgg attcctacca gtacggcacc 1620
actcaaacgc tgacatgtac ggtctatgcc attcctcccc cgcacacat ccaactggtat 1680
tggcagttgg aggaagatg cgccaacgag cccagccaag ctgtctcagt gacaaaacca 1740
taccctgtg aagaatggag aagtgtggag gacttccagg gagaaataa aattgaagtt 1800
aataaaaatc aatttctct aattgaagga aaaaacaaa ctgtaagtac ccttgttatc 1860
caagcggcaa atgtgtcagc tttgtacaaa tgtgaagcgg tcaacaaagt cgggagagga 1920
gagaggggta tctccttcca cgtgaaccag ggtcctgaaa ttactttgca acctgacatg 1980
cagccactg agcaggagag cgtgtctttg tgggtcactg cagacagatc tacgtttgag 2040
aacctecat ggtacaaget tggcccacag cctctgcaa tccatgtggg agagttgcc 2100
acactgttt gcaagaact ggatactctt tggaaattga atgccaccat gttctctaat 2160
agcacaatg acattttgat catggagctt aagaatgcat ccttgcagga ccaaggagac 2220
tatgtctgcc ttgctcaaga caggaagacc aagaaaagac attgcgtggg caggcagctc 2280
acagtctag agcgtgtggc acccagatc acaggaaacc tggagaatca gacgacaagt 2340
attggggaaa gcatcgaagt ctcatgcagc gcatctggga atccccctcc acagatcatg 2400
tggtttaaag ataatgagac cctttagaa gactcaggca ttgtattgaa ggatgggaa 2460
cggaacctca ctatccgcag agtgaggaag gaggacgaag gcctctacac ctgccaggca 2520
tgcagtgtc ttggctgtgc aaaagtggag gcatttttca taatagaagg tgcccaggaa 2580
aagacgaact tggaaatcat tattctagta ggcacggcgg tgattgcat gttcttctg 2640
ctacttctg tcatcatcct acggaccgtt aagcgggcca atggagggga actgaagaca 2700
ggctacttgt ccatcgtcat ggatccagat gaactcccat tggatgaaca ttgtaacga 2760
ctgccttatg atgccagcaa atgggaatc cccagagacc ggctgaagct aggtaagcct 2820
cttggccgtg gtgccttttg ccaagtgatt gaagcagatg cctttggaat tgacaagaca 2880
gcaacttga ggacagtagc agtcaaatg ttgaaagaag gagcaacaca cagtgagcat 2940
cgagctca tgctgaaact caagatcctc attcatattg gtcaccatct caatgtggtc 3000
aaccttctag gtgcctgtac caagccagga gggccactca tgggtattgt ggaattctgc 3060
aaatttggaa acctgtccac ttacctgag agcaagagaa atgaatttgt cccctacaag 3120

-continued

accaaagggg	cacgattccg	tcaagggaaa	gactacgttg	gagcaatccc	tgtggatctg	3180
aaacggcgct	tgacagcat	caccagtagc	cagagctcag	ccagctctgg	atttgtggag	3240
gagaagtccc	tcagtgatgt	agaagaagag	gaagctcctg	aagatctgta	taaggacttc	3300
ctgaccttgg	agcatctcat	ctgttacagc	ttccaagtgg	ctaagggcat	ggagttcttg	3360
gcatcgcgaa	agtgatcca	cagggacctg	goggcacgaa	atatcctctt	atcggagaag	3420
aacgtgggta	aaatctgtga	ctttggcttg	gcccgggata	tttataaaga	tccagattat	3480
gtcagaaaag	gagatgctcg	cctccctttg	aaatggatgg	ccccagaaac	aatTTTTgac	3540
agagtgtaca	caatccagag	tgacgtctgg	tcttttggtg	ttttgctgtg	ggaatattt	3600
tccttaggtg	cttctccata	tcttgggta	aagattgatg	aagaatTTTg	taggcgattg	3660
aaagaaggaa	ctagaatgag	ggcccctgat	tatactacac	cagaaatgta	ccagaccatg	3720
ctggactgct	ggcacgggga	gcccagtcag	agaccacgt	tttcagagtt	ggtggaacat	3780
ttgggaaatc	tcttgcaagc	taatgctcag	caggatggca	aagactacat	tgttcttccg	3840
atatcagaga	ctttgagcat	ggaagaggat	tctggactct	ctctgcctac	ctcacctggt	3900
tctgtatgg	aggaggagga	agtatgtgac	cccaaattcc	attatgacaa	cacagcagga	3960
atcagtcagt	atctgcgaaa	cagtaagcga	aagagccggc	ctgtgagtgt	aaaaacattt	4020
gaagatatcc	cgtagaaga	accagaagta	aaagtaatcc	cagatgacaa	ccagacggac	4080
agtggatagg	ttcttgcttc	agaagagctg	aaaactttgg	aagacagaac	caaattatct	4140
ccatcttttg	gtggaatggt	gcccagcaaa	agcagggagt	ctgtggcatc	tgaaggctca	4200
aaccagacaa	gcggtacca	gtccggatat	cactccgatg	acacagacac	caccgtgtac	4260
tccagtgagg	aagcagaact	tttaaagctg	atagagattg	gagtgcaaac	cggtagcaca	4320
gcccagattc	tccagcctga	ctcggggacc	acactgagct	ctcctcctgt	ttaaaaggaa	4380
gcatccacac	cccaactccc	ggacatcaca	tgagaggtct	gctcagattt	tgaagtgttg	4440
ttctttccac	cagcaggaag	tagccgcatt	tgattttcat	ttcgacaaca	gaaaaaggac	4500
ctcggactgc	agggagccag	tcttctaggc	atctcctgga	agaggcttgt	gaccaagaa	4560
tgtgtctgtg	tcttctccca	gtgttgacct	gatcctcttt	tttattcat	ttaaaaagca	4620
ttatcatgcc	cctgctgcgg	gtctcaccat	gggtttagaa	caaagagctt	caagcaatgg	4680
ccccatcctc	aaagaagttag	cagtaacctgg	ggagctgaca	cttctgtaaa	actagaagat	4740
aaaccaggca	acgtaagtgt	tcgaggtggt	gaagatggga	aggatttgca	gggctgagtc	4800
tatccaagag	gctttgttta	ggacgtgggt	cccaagccaa	gccttaagtg	tgaattcgg	4860
attgatagaa	aggaagacta	acgttacctt	gctttggaga	gtactggagc	ctgcaaatgc	4920
attgtgtttg	ctctggtgga	ggtgggcatg	gggtctgttc	tgaaatgtaa	agggttcaga	4980
cggggtttct	ggttttagaa	ggttgogtgt	tcttcagatt	gggctaaagt	agagttcgtt	5040
gtgctgtttc	tgactcctaa	tgagagttcc	ttccagaccg	ttagctgtct	ccttgccaag	5100
ccccaggaag	aaaatgatgc	agctctggct	ccttgtctcc	caggctgatc	ctttattcag	5160
aataccacaa	agaaaggaca	ttcagctcaa	ggctccctgc	cgtgttgaag	agttctgact	5220
gcacaaaacca	gcttctggtt	tcttctgtaa	tgaataacct	catatctgtc	ctgatgtgat	5280
atgtctgaga	ctgaatgcgg	gaggttcaat	gtgaagctgt	gtgtggtgtc	aaagtttcag	5340
gaagattttt	acccttttgt	tcttccccct	gtccccaacc	cactctcacc	ccgcaacca	5400

-continued

```

tcagtatttt agttatttgg cctctactcc agtaaacctg attgggtttg ttcactctct 5460
gaatgattat tagccagact tcaaaattat tttatagccc aaattataac atctattgta 5520
ttatttagac ttttaacata tagagctatt tctactgatt tttgcccttg ttctgtcctt 5580
tttttcaaaa aagaaaatgt gttttttggt tgggtaccata gtgtgaaatg ctgggaacaa 5640
tgactataag acatgctatg gcacatatat ttatagtctg tttatgtaga aacaaatgta 5700
atatattaaa gccttatata taatgaactt tgtactattc acattttgta tcagtattat 5760
gtagcataac aaaggtcata atgctttcag caattgatgt cattttatta aagaacattg 5820
aaaaacttga 5830

```

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 10
<211> LENGTH: 1356
<212> TYPE: PRT
<213> ORGANISM: Homo sapiens

```

```

<400> SEQUENCE: 10

```

```

Met Gln Ser Lys Val Leu Leu Ala Val Ala Leu Trp Leu Cys Val Glu
1          5          10          15
Thr Arg Ala Ala Ser Val Gly Leu Pro Ser Val Ser Leu Asp Leu Pro
          20          25          30
Arg Leu Ser Ile Gln Lys Asp Ile Leu Thr Ile Lys Ala Asn Thr Thr
          35          40          45
Leu Gln Ile Thr Cys Arg Gly Gln Arg Asp Leu Asp Trp Leu Trp Pro
          50          55          60
Asn Asn Gln Ser Gly Ser Glu Gln Arg Val Glu Val Thr Glu Cys Ser
65          70          75          80
Asp Gly Leu Phe Cys Lys Thr Leu Thr Ile Pro Lys Val Ile Gly Asn
          85          90          95
Asp Thr Gly Ala Tyr Lys Cys Phe Tyr Arg Glu Thr Asp Leu Ala Ser
          100         105         110
Val Ile Tyr Val Tyr Val Gln Asp Tyr Arg Ser Pro Phe Ile Ala Ser
          115         120         125
Val Ser Asp Gln His Gly Val Val Tyr Ile Thr Glu Asn Lys Asn Lys
          130         135         140
Thr Val Val Ile Pro Cys Leu Gly Ser Ile Ser Asn Leu Asn Val Ser
145         150         155         160
Leu Cys Ala Arg Tyr Pro Glu Lys Arg Phe Val Pro Asp Gly Asn Arg
          165         170         175
Ile Ser Trp Asp Ser Lys Lys Gly Phe Thr Ile Pro Ser Tyr Met Ile
          180         185         190
Ser Tyr Ala Gly Met Val Phe Cys Glu Ala Lys Ile Asn Asp Glu Ser
          195         200         205
Tyr Gln Ser Ile Met Tyr Ile Val Val Val Val Gly Tyr Arg Ile Tyr
          210         215         220
Asp Val Val Leu Ser Pro Ser His Gly Ile Glu Leu Ser Val Gly Glu
225         230         235         240
Lys Leu Val Leu Asn Cys Thr Ala Arg Thr Glu Leu Asn Val Gly Ile
          245         250         255
Asp Phe Asn Trp Glu Tyr Pro Ser Ser Lys His Gln His Lys Lys Leu
          260         265         270

```

-continued

Val	Asn	Arg	Asp	Leu	Lys	Thr	Gln	Ser	Gly	Ser	Glu	Met	Lys	Lys	Phe	275	280	285	
Leu	Ser	Thr	Leu	Thr	Ile	Asp	Gly	Val	Thr	Arg	Ser	Asp	Gln	Gly	Leu	290	295	300	
Tyr	Thr	Cys	Ala	Ala	Ser	Ser	Gly	Leu	Met	Thr	Lys	Lys	Asn	Ser	Thr	305	310	315	320
Phe	Val	Arg	Val	His	Glu	Lys	Pro	Phe	Val	Ala	Phe	Gly	Ser	Gly	Met	325	330	335	
Glu	Ser	Leu	Val	Glu	Ala	Thr	Val	Gly	Glu	Arg	Val	Arg	Ile	Pro	Ala	340	345	350	
Lys	Tyr	Leu	Gly	Tyr	Pro	Pro	Pro	Glu	Ile	Lys	Trp	Tyr	Lys	Asn	Gly	355	360	365	
Ile	Pro	Leu	Glu	Ser	Asn	His	Thr	Ile	Lys	Ala	Gly	His	Val	Leu	Thr	370	375	380	
Ile	Met	Glu	Val	Ser	Glu	Arg	Asp	Thr	Gly	Asn	Tyr	Thr	Val	Ile	Leu	385	390	395	400
Thr	Asn	Pro	Ile	Ser	Lys	Glu	Lys	Gln	Ser	His	Val	Val	Ser	Leu	Val	405	410	415	
Val	Tyr	Val	Pro	Pro	Gln	Ile	Gly	Glu	Lys	Ser	Leu	Ile	Ser	Pro	Val	420	425	430	
Asp	Ser	Tyr	Gln	Tyr	Gly	Thr	Thr	Gln	Thr	Leu	Thr	Cys	Thr	Val	Tyr	435	440	445	
Ala	Ile	Pro	Pro	Pro	His	His	Ile	His	Trp	Tyr	Trp	Gln	Leu	Glu	Glu	450	455	460	
Glu	Cys	Ala	Asn	Glu	Pro	Ser	Gln	Ala	Val	Ser	Val	Thr	Asn	Pro	Tyr	465	470	475	480
Pro	Cys	Glu	Glu	Trp	Arg	Ser	Val	Glu	Asp	Phe	Gln	Gly	Gly	Asn	Lys	485	490	495	
Ile	Glu	Val	Asn	Lys	Asn	Gln	Phe	Ala	Leu	Ile	Glu	Gly	Lys	Asn	Lys	500	505	510	
Thr	Val	Ser	Thr	Leu	Val	Ile	Gln	Ala	Ala	Asn	Val	Ser	Ala	Leu	Tyr	515	520	525	
Lys	Cys	Glu	Ala	Val	Asn	Lys	Val	Gly	Arg	Gly	Glu	Arg	Val	Ile	Ser	530	535	540	
Phe	His	Val	Thr	Arg	Gly	Pro	Glu	Ile	Thr	Leu	Gln	Pro	Asp	Met	Gln	545	550	555	560
Pro	Thr	Glu	Gln	Glu	Ser	Val	Ser	Leu	Trp	Cys	Thr	Ala	Asp	Arg	Ser	565	570	575	
Thr	Phe	Glu	Asn	Leu	Thr	Trp	Tyr	Lys	Leu	Gly	Pro	Gln	Pro	Leu	Pro	580	585	590	
Ile	His	Val	Gly	Glu	Leu	Pro	Thr	Pro	Val	Cys	Lys	Asn	Leu	Asp	Thr	595	600	605	
Leu	Trp	Lys	Leu	Asn	Ala	Thr	Met	Phe	Ser	Asn	Ser	Thr	Asn	Asp	Ile	610	615	620	
Leu	Ile	Met	Glu	Leu	Lys	Asn	Ala	Ser	Leu	Gln	Asp	Gln	Gly	Asp	Tyr	625	630	635	640
Val	Cys	Leu	Ala	Gln	Asp	Arg	Lys	Thr	Lys	Lys	Arg	His	Cys	Val	Val	645	650	655	
Arg	Gln	Leu	Thr	Val	Leu	Glu	Arg	Val	Ala	Pro	Thr	Ile	Thr	Gly	Asn	660	665	670	
Leu	Glu	Asn	Gln	Thr	Thr	Ser	Ile	Gly	Glu	Ser	Ile	Glu	Val	Ser	Cys				

-continued

675			680			685									
Thr	Ala	Ser	Gly	Asn	Pro	Pro	Pro	Gln	Ile	Met	Trp	Phe	Lys	Asp	Asn
690						695					700				
Glu	Thr	Leu	Val	Glu	Asp	Ser	Gly	Ile	Val	Leu	Lys	Asp	Gly	Asn	Arg
705					710					715					720
Asn	Leu	Thr	Ile	Arg	Arg	Val	Arg	Lys	Glu	Asp	Glu	Gly	Leu	Tyr	Thr
				725					730					735	
Cys	Gln	Ala	Cys	Ser	Val	Leu	Gly	Cys	Ala	Lys	Val	Glu	Ala	Phe	Phe
			740						745					750	
Ile	Ile	Glu	Gly	Ala	Gln	Glu	Lys	Thr	Asn	Leu	Glu	Ile	Ile	Ile	Leu
		755					760					765			
Val	Gly	Thr	Ala	Val	Ile	Ala	Met	Phe	Phe	Trp	Leu	Leu	Leu	Val	Ile
		770					775				780				
Ile	Leu	Arg	Thr	Val	Lys	Arg	Ala	Asn	Gly	Gly	Glu	Leu	Lys	Thr	Gly
785					790					795					800
Tyr	Leu	Ser	Ile	Val	Met	Asp	Pro	Asp	Glu	Leu	Pro	Leu	Asp	Glu	His
				805					810					815	
Cys	Glu	Arg	Leu	Pro	Tyr	Asp	Ala	Ser	Lys	Trp	Glu	Phe	Pro	Arg	Asp
			820						825				830		
Arg	Leu	Lys	Leu	Gly	Lys	Pro	Leu	Gly	Arg	Gly	Ala	Phe	Gly	Gln	Val
		835					840					845			
Ile	Glu	Ala	Asp	Ala	Phe	Gly	Ile	Asp	Lys	Thr	Ala	Thr	Cys	Arg	Thr
		850					855				860				
Val	Ala	Val	Lys	Met	Leu	Lys	Glu	Gly	Ala	Thr	His	Ser	Glu	His	Arg
865					870					875					880
Ala	Leu	Met	Ser	Glu	Leu	Lys	Ile	Leu	Ile	His	Ile	Gly	His	His	Leu
				885					890					895	
Asn	Val	Val	Asn	Leu	Leu	Gly	Ala	Cys	Thr	Lys	Pro	Gly	Gly	Pro	Leu
			900						905				910		
Met	Val	Ile	Val	Glu	Phe	Cys	Lys	Phe	Gly	Asn	Leu	Ser	Thr	Tyr	Leu
		915					920					925			
Arg	Ser	Lys	Arg	Asn	Glu	Phe	Val	Pro	Tyr	Lys	Thr	Lys	Gly	Ala	Arg
		930					935				940				
Phe	Arg	Gln	Gly	Lys	Asp	Tyr	Val	Gly	Ala	Ile	Pro	Val	Asp	Leu	Lys
945					950					955					960
Arg	Arg	Leu	Asp	Ser	Ile	Thr	Ser	Ser	Gln	Ser	Ser	Ala	Ser	Ser	Gly
				965					970					975	
Phe	Val	Glu	Glu	Lys	Ser	Leu	Ser	Asp	Val	Glu	Glu	Glu	Glu	Ala	Pro
		980						985					990		
Glu	Asp	Leu	Tyr	Lys	Asp	Phe	Leu	Thr	Leu	Glu	His	Leu	Ile	Cys	Tyr
		995					1000						1005		
Ser	Phe	Gln	Val	Ala	Lys	Gly	Met	Glu	Phe	Leu	Ala	Ser	Arg	Lys	
		1010					1015				1020				
Cys	Ile	His	Arg	Asp	Leu	Ala	Ala	Arg	Asn	Ile	Leu	Leu	Ser	Glu	
		1025					1030						1035		
Lys	Asn	Val	Val	Lys	Ile	Cys	Asp	Phe	Gly	Leu	Ala	Arg	Asp	Ile	
		1040					1045						1050		
Tyr	Lys	Asp	Pro	Asp	Tyr	Val	Arg	Lys	Gly	Asp	Ala	Arg	Leu	Pro	
		1055					1060				1065				
Leu	Lys	Trp	Met	Ala	Pro	Glu	Thr	Ile	Phe	Asp	Arg	Val	Tyr	Thr	
		1070					1075						1080		

-continued

Ile Gln Ser Asp Val Trp Ser Phe Gly Val Leu Leu Trp Glu Ile
 1085 1090 1095

Phe Ser Leu Gly Ala Ser Pro Tyr Pro Gly Val Lys Ile Asp Glu
 1100 1105 1110

Glu Phe Cys Arg Arg Leu Lys Glu Gly Thr Arg Met Arg Ala Pro
 1115 1120 1125

Asp Tyr Thr Thr Pro Glu Met Tyr Gln Thr Met Leu Asp Cys Trp
 1130 1135 1140

His Gly Glu Pro Ser Gln Arg Pro Thr Phe Ser Glu Leu Val Glu
 1145 1150 1155

His Leu Gly Asn Leu Leu Gln Ala Asn Ala Gln Gln Asp Gly Lys
 1160 1165 1170

Asp Tyr Ile Val Leu Pro Ile Ser Glu Thr Leu Ser Met Glu Glu
 1175 1180 1185

Asp Ser Gly Leu Ser Leu Pro Thr Ser Pro Val Ser Cys Met Glu
 1190 1195 1200

Glu Glu Glu Val Cys Asp Pro Lys Phe His Tyr Asp Asn Thr Ala
 1205 1210 1215

Gly Ile Ser Gln Tyr Leu Gln Asn Ser Lys Arg Lys Ser Arg Pro
 1220 1225 1230

Val Ser Val Lys Thr Phe Glu Asp Ile Pro Leu Glu Glu Pro Glu
 1235 1240 1245

Val Lys Val Ile Pro Asp Asp Asn Gln Thr Asp Ser Gly Met Val
 1250 1255 1260

Leu Ala Ser Glu Glu Leu Lys Thr Leu Glu Asp Arg Thr Lys Leu
 1265 1270 1275

Ser Pro Ser Phe Gly Gly Met Val Pro Ser Lys Ser Arg Glu Ser
 1280 1285 1290

Val Ala Ser Glu Gly Ser Asn Gln Thr Ser Gly Tyr Gln Ser Gly
 1295 1300 1305

Tyr His Ser Asp Asp Thr Asp Thr Thr Val Tyr Ser Ser Glu Glu
 1310 1315 1320

Ala Glu Leu Leu Lys Leu Ile Glu Ile Gly Val Gln Thr Gly Ser
 1325 1330 1335

Thr Ala Gln Ile Leu Gln Pro Asp Ser Gly Thr Thr Leu Ser Ser
 1340 1345 1350

Pro Pro Val
 1355

<210> SEQ ID NO 11
 <211> LENGTH: 2305
 <212> TYPE: DNA
 <213> ORGANISM: Homo sapiens

<400> SEQUENCE: 11

```

ttcttggggc tgatgtccgc aaatatgcag aattaccggc cgggtcgctc ctgaagccag    60
cgcgggggagc gagcgcggcg gcgggccagca cggggaacgc accgaggaag aagcccagcc    120
cccgcctcc gcccttccg tccccacccc ctaccggcg gcccaggagg ctccccggct    180
ggggegca ctccctgttt ctctctcc tggctggcgc tgctgcctc tccgcactca    240
ctgctegcgc ggcgcgctcc gccagctccg tgctcccgc gccaccctcc tccgggcgc    300
    
```

-continued

```

gctccctaag ggatggtact gaatttcgcc gccacaggag accggctgga gcgcccgcce 360
cgcgccctgc ctctcctccg agcagccagc gcctcgggac gcgatgagga ccttggett 420
cctgtgctc ctcggctgcg gatacctcgc ccatgttctg gccgaggaag cegagatccc 480
ccgcgaggtg atcgagaggc tggcccgcag tcagatccac agcatccggg acctccagcg 540
actcctggag atagactccg tagggagtga ggattccttg gacaccagcc tgagagctca 600
cggggctccac gccactaagc atgtgcccga gaagcggccc ctgcccattc ggaggaagag 660
aagcatcgag gaagctgtcc ccgctgtctg caagaccagg acggtcattt acgagattcc 720
tcggagtca gtcgacccca cgtccgccaa cttcctgatc tggcccccg tgcgtggaggt 780
gaaaacgtgc accggctgct gcaacacgag cagtgtcaag tgccagccct cccgcgtcca 840
ccaccgcagc gtcaaggtgg ccaaggtgga atacgtcagg aagaagccaa aattaaaga 900
agtccaggtg aggttagagg agcatttgga gtgcgcctgc gcgaccacia gcctgaatcc 960
ggattatcgg gaagaggaca cggatgtgag gtgaggatga gccgcagccc tttcctggga 1020
catggatgta catggcgtgt tacattcctg aacctactat gtacgggtgt ttattgccag 1080
tgtgcggtct ttgttctcct ccgtgaaaaa ctgtgtccga gaacactcgg gagaacaaaag 1140
agacagtgca cattttgtta atgtgacatc aaagcaagta ttgtagcact cggtgaagca 1200
gtaagaagct tccttgtcaa aaagagagag agagagagag agagagaaaa caaaaccaca 1260
aatgacaaaa acaaaacgga ctcacaaaaa tatctaaact cgatgagatg gagggtcgcc 1320
ccgtgggatg gaagtgcaga ggtctcagca gactggattt ctgtccgggt ggtcacaggt 1380
gcttttttgc cgaggatgca gacctgtctt tgggaacgac tccagagggg tgctggtggg 1440
ctctgcaggg cccgcaggaa gcaggaatgt cttggaaacc gccacgcgaa ctttagaac 1500
cacacctcct cgctgtagta tttaagccca tacagaaacc ttctgagag ccttaagtgg 1560
ttttttttt tgtttttgtt ttgtttttt tttttttgtt ttttttttt ttttttttt 1620
ttacaccata aagtgtatt taagcttctt tttactcttt ggctagcttt ttttttttt 1680
ttttttttt ttttttttaa ttatctcttg gatgacattt acaccgataa cacacaggt 1740
gctgtaactg tcaggacagt gcgacggtat ttttctagc aagatgcaaa ctaatgagat 1800
gtattaaaaa aaacatggta tacctaccta tgcacattt cctaatggt tctggctttg 1860
tgtttctccc ttacctgct ttatttgta atttaagcca tttgaaaga actatgcgtc 1920
aaccaatcgt acgcccgtccc tgcggcacct gcccagagc ccgtttggg ctgagtgaca 1980
acttgctccc cgcagtgcac acctagaatg ctgtgttccc acgcggcacg tgagatgcat 2040
tgccgcttet gtctgtgttg ttggtgtgcc ctggtgccgt ggtggcggtc actccctctg 2100
ctgccagtgt ttggacagaa cccaaattct ttatttttgg taagatattg tgctttacct 2160
gtattaacag aaatgtgtgt gtgtggtttg tttttttgta aaggtgaagt ttgtatgttt 2220
acctaatatt acctgttttg tatacctgag agcctgctat gttcttcttt tgttgatcca 2280
aaattaaaaa aaaaatacca ccaac 2305

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 12

<211> LENGTH: 196

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Homo sapiens

<400> SEQUENCE: 12

-continued

Met Arg Thr Leu Ala Cys Leu Leu Leu Leu Gly Cys Gly Tyr Leu Ala
 1 5 10 15
 His Val Leu Ala Glu Glu Ala Glu Ile Pro Arg Glu Val Ile Glu Arg
 20 25 30
 Leu Ala Arg Ser Gln Ile His Ser Ile Arg Asp Leu Gln Arg Leu Leu
 35 40 45
 Glu Ile Asp Ser Val Gly Ser Glu Asp Ser Leu Asp Thr Ser Leu Arg
 50 55 60
 Ala His Gly Val His Ala Thr Lys His Val Pro Glu Lys Arg Pro Leu
 65 70 75 80
 Pro Ile Arg Arg Lys Arg Ser Ile Glu Glu Ala Val Pro Ala Val Cys
 85 90 95
 Lys Thr Arg Thr Val Ile Tyr Glu Ile Pro Arg Ser Gln Val Asp Pro
 100 105 110
 Thr Ser Ala Asn Phe Leu Ile Trp Pro Pro Cys Val Glu Val Lys Arg
 115 120 125
 Cys Thr Gly Cys Cys Asn Thr Ser Ser Val Lys Cys Gln Pro Ser Arg
 130 135 140
 Val His His Arg Ser Val Lys Val Ala Lys Val Glu Tyr Val Arg Lys
 145 150 155 160
 Lys Pro Lys Leu Lys Glu Val Gln Val Arg Leu Glu Glu His Leu Glu
 165 170 175
 Cys Ala Cys Ala Thr Thr Ser Leu Asn Pro Asp Tyr Arg Glu Glu Asp
 180 185 190
 Thr Asp Val Arg
 195

<210> SEQ ID NO 13
 <211> LENGTH: 6633
 <212> TYPE: DNA
 <213> ORGANISM: Homo sapiens

<400> SEQUENCE: 13

```

tttccccgc cccccagttg ttgtcgaagt ctgggggttg ggactggacc cccgtattgc      60
gtaagagcaa aaagcgaagg cgcaatctgg aactggggag attcggagcg caggagattt    120
gagagaaact tttattttga agagaccaag gttgaggggg ggcttatttc ctgacagcta    180
tttacttaga gcaaatgatt agtttttagaa ggatgggacta taacattgaa tcaattacaa    240
aacgcgggttt ttgagoccat tactgtttgga gctacagggg gagaacagg aggagactgc    300
aagagatcat ttgggaaggc cgtgggcacg ctctttactc catgtgtggg acattcattg    360
cggaataaca teggaggaga agtttcccag agctatgggg acttcccacg cggcgttcct    420
ggtcttagge tgtcttctca cagggctgag cctaatectc tgccagcttt cattaccctc    480
tatecttcca aatgaaaatg aaaaggttgt gcagctgaat tcatectttt ctctgagatg    540
ctttggggag agtgaagtga gctggcagta ccccatgtct gaagaagaga gctccgatgt    600
ggaaatcaga aatgaagaaa acaacagcgg cctttttgtg acggtcttgg aagtgagcag    660
tgctcgggag gcccacacag ggtttgtacac ttgctattac aaccacactc agacagaaga    720
gaatgagcct gaaggcagcg acatttcatc ctatgtgcca gaccagatg tagcctttgt    780
acctctagga atgacggatt atttagtcac cgtggaggat gatgattctg ccattatacc    840
ttgtgcgaca actgatcccc agactcctgt aaccttacac aacagtgagg ggtgtgtacc    900
    
```

-continued

tgccctctac gacagcagac agggctttaa tgggaccttc actgtagggc cctatatctg	960
tgaggccacc gtcaaaggaa agaagttcca gaccatccca tttaatgttt atgctttaa	1020
agcaacatca gagctggatc tagaaatgga agctcttaa accgtgtata agtcagggga	1080
aacgattgtg gtcacctgtg ctgtttttaa caatgagggt gttgaccttc aatggactta	1140
ccctggagaa gtgaaaggca aaggcatcac aatgctggaa gaaatcaaag tcccatccat	1200
caaatgggtg tacactttga cggccccga ggccacgggtg aaagacagtg gagattacga	1260
atgtgctgcc cgccaggcta ccagggggtg caaagaaatg aagaaagtca ctatttctgt	1320
ccatgagaaa ggtttcattg aaatcaaacc caccttcagc cagttggaag ctgtcaacct	1380
gcatgaagtc aaacattttg ttgtagaggt gcgggcctac ccacctcca ggatattctg	1440
gctgaaaaac aatctgactc tgattgaaaa tctcactgag atcaccactg atgtggaaaa	1500
gattcaggaa ataaggtatc gaagcaaatt aaagctgatc cgtgctaagg aagaagacag	1560
tggccattat actattgtag ctcaaaatga agatgctgtg aagagctata cttttgaact	1620
gttaactcaa gttccttcat ccattctgga cttggtcgat gatcaccatg gctcaactgg	1680
gggacagacg gtgaggtgca cagctgaagg cacgccgctt cctgatattg agtggatgat	1740
atgcaaagat attaagaaat gtaataatga aacttcctgg actattttgg ccaacaatgt	1800
ctcaaacatc atcacggaga tccactcccg agacaggagt accgtggagg gccgtgtgac	1860
tttcgcaaaa gtggaggaga ccacgcgcgt gcgatgcctg gctaagaatc tccttgagc	1920
tgagaaccga gagctgaagc tgggtgctcc cacctgcgt tctgaactca cggtggtgc	1980
tgcagtctcg gtgctgttgg tgattgtgat catctcaett attgtcctgg ttgtcatttg	2040
gaaacagaaa ccgaggtatg aaattcctg gagggtcatt gaatcaatca gcccgatgg	2100
acatgaatat atttatgtgg acccgatgca gctgccttat gactcaagat gggagtctcc	2160
aaagatgga ctagtcttg gtcgggtctt ggggtctgga gcgtttgga aggtggttga	2220
aggaacagcc tatggattaa gccggtccca acctgtcatg aaagttgcag tgaagatgct	2280
aaaaccacg gccagatcca gtgaaaaaca agctctcatg tctgaactga agataatgac	2340
tcactgggg ccacatttga acattgtaaa cttgctggga gcctgcacca agtcaggccc	2400
catttacatc atcacagagt attgcttcta tggagatttg gtcaactatt tgcataagaa	2460
tagggatagc ttcctgagcc accaccaga gaagccaaag aaagagctgg atatctttg	2520
attgaaacct gctgatgaaa gcacacggag ctatgttatt ttatcttttg aaaacaatgg	2580
tgactacatg gacatgaagc aggctgatac tacacagtat gtcccatgc tagaaaggaa	2640
agaggtttct aaatattccg acatccagag atcactctat gatcgtccag cctcatataa	2700
gaagaaatct atgttagact cagaagtcaa aaacctcctt tcagatgata actcagaagg	2760
ccttacttta ttggatttgt tgagcttcac ctatcaagtt gcccgaggaa tggagttttt	2820
ggcttcaaaa aattgtgtcc accgtgatct ggctgctcgc aacgtcctcc tggcacaagg	2880
aaaaattgtg aagatctgtg actttggcct ggccagagac atcatgcatg attcgaacta	2940
tgtgtcgaaa ggcagtacct ttctgcccgt gaagtggatg gctcctgaga gcatcttga	3000
caacctctac accacactga gtgatgtctg gtcttatggc attctgetct gggagatctt	3060
ttcccttggg ggcaccctt accccggcat gatggtggat tctactttct acaataagat	3120
caagagtggg taccgatgg ccaagcctga ccacgctacc agtgaagtct acgagatcat	3180

-continued

ggtgaaatgc	tggaacagtg	agccggagaa	gagaccctcc	ttttaccacc	tgagtgagat	3240
tgtggagaat	ctgctgcctg	gacaatataa	aaagagttat	gaaaaaattc	acctggactt	3300
cctgaagagt	gaccatcctg	ctgtggcagc	catgcgtgtg	gactcagaca	atgcatacat	3360
tggtgtcacc	tacaaaaacg	aggaagacaa	gctgaaggac	tgggaggggtg	gtctggatga	3420
gcagagactg	agcgtgaca	gtggctacat	cattcctctg	cctgacattg	accctgtccc	3480
tgaggaggag	gacctgggca	agaggaacag	acacagctcg	cagacctctg	aagagagtgc	3540
cattgagacg	ggttccagca	gttccacctt	catcaagaga	gaggacgaga	ccattgaaga	3600
catcgacatg	atggacgaca	tcggcataga	ctcttcagac	ctggtggaag	acagcttcct	3660
gtaactggcg	gattcagagg	gttccctcca	cttctggggc	cacctctgga	tcccgttcag	3720
aaaaccactt	tattgcaatg	cggaggttga	gaggaggact	tggttgatgt	ttaaagagaa	3780
gttcccagcc	aagggcctcg	gggagcgttc	taaatatgaa	tgaatgggat	atthtgaaat	3840
gaactttgtc	agtgttgctc	ctcgaatgc	ctcagtagca	tctcagtggt	gtgtgaagtt	3900
tgagataga	tggataaggg	aataatagcc	cacagaaggt	gaactttgtg	cttcaaggac	3960
attggtgaga	gtccaacaga	cacaatttat	actgcgacag	aacttcagca	ttgtaattat	4020
gtaaataact	ctaaccaagg	ctgtgtttag	attgtattaa	ctatcttctt	tggacttctg	4080
aagagaccac	tcaatccatc	catgtacttc	cctcttgaaa	cctgatgtca	gctgctgttg	4140
aactttttaa	agaagtgcac	gaaaaacat	ttttgaacct	taaaaggtag	tggtactata	4200
gcattttgct	atctttttta	gtgttaagag	ataaagaata	ataattaacc	aaccttgttt	4260
aatagatttg	ggtcatttag	aagcctgaca	actcattttc	atattgtaat	ctatgtttat	4320
aatactacta	ctgttatcag	taatgctaaa	tgtgtaataa	tgtaacatga	ttccctcca	4380
gagaaagcac	aatthaaaac	aatccttact	aagtaggtga	tgagtttgac	agtttttgac	4440
atthtatatta	aataacatgt	ttctctataa	agtatggtaa	tagctttagt	gaattaaatt	4500
tagttgagca	tagagaacaa	agtaaaagta	gtgttgcca	ggaagtcaga	atthtttaact	4560
gtactgaata	ggttccccc	atccatcgat	taaaaacaa	ttaactgccc	tctgaaataa	4620
tgggattaga	aacaaacaaa	actcttaagt	cctaaaagtt	ctcaatgtag	aggcataaac	4680
ctgtgctgaa	cataacttct	catgtatatt	acctaatgga	aatataatg	atcagcaaaa	4740
agactggatt	tgcagaagtt	tttttttttt	ttcttcatgc	ctgatgaaag	ccttgccaac	4800
cccaatatat	gtatthtttg	aatctatgaa	cctgaaaagg	gtcagaagga	tgcccagaca	4860
tcagcctcct	tctttcacc	cttaccocaa	agagaaagag	tttgaaactc	gagaccataa	4920
agatattcct	tagtggaggc	tggatgtgca	ttagcctgga	tcctcagttc	tcaaatgtgt	4980
gtggcagcca	ggatgactag	atcctggggt	tccatccttg	agattctgaa	gtatgaagtc	5040
tgagggaaac	cagagtctgt	atthttctaa	actcctggc	tgttctgatc	ggccagtttt	5100
cggaaacact	gacttaggtt	tcaggaagtt	gccatgggaa	acaataaatt	tgaactttgg	5160
aacagggttg	gaattcaacc	acgcaggaag	cctactatth	aatccttg	cttcaggtta	5220
gtgacattta	atgccatcta	gctagcaatt	gcgaccttaa	thtaactttc	cagtcttagc	5280
tgaggctgag	aaagctaaa	tttggttttg	acaggttttc	caaaagtaaa	gatgctactt	5340
cccactgtat	gggggagatt	gaactthccc	cgtctcccgt	cttctgctc	ccactccata	5400
ccccccaag	gaaaggcatg	tacaaaaatt	atgcaattca	gtgttccaag	tctctgtgta	5460

-continued

```

accagctcag tgttttggtg gaaaaaacat ttttaagtttt actgataatt tgagggttaga 5520
tgaggaggatg aattgtcaca tctatccaca ctgtcaaaca ggttggtgtg ggttcattgg 5580
cattctttgc aatactgctt aattgctgat accatatgaa tgaaacatgg gctgtgatta 5640
ctgcaatcac tgtgctatcg gcagatgatg ctttggaaga tgcagaagca ataataaagt 5700
acttgactac ctactggtgt aatctcaatg caagcccaaa ctttcttata caactttttc 5760
atagtaagtg cgaagactga gccagattgg ccaattaaaa acgaaaacct gactaggttc 5820
tgtagagcca attagacttg aaatacgttt gtgtttctag aatcacagct caagcattct 5880
gtttatcgct cactctccct tgtacagcct tttttgttg gtgctttgca tttgatatt 5940
gctgtgagcc ttgcatgaca tcatgaggcc ggatgaaact tctcagcca gcagtttcca 6000
gtcctaacia atgctcccac ctgaatttgt atatgactgc atttgtgggt gtgtgtgtgt 6060
tttcagcaaa ttccagattt gtttcctttt ggctcctgc aaagtctcca gaagaaaatt 6120
tgccaatctt tctactttc ttttttatg atgacaatca aagccggcct gagaaacact 6180
atgtgtgact ttttaacga ttagtgatgt ccttaaaatg tggctgcca atctgtacia 6240
aatggtccta tttttgtgaa gagggacata agataaaatg atgttatata tcaatatgta 6300
tatatgtatt tctatataga cttggagaat actgcaaaa catttatgac aagctgtatc 6360
actgccttcg tttatatttt ttttaactgtg ataatcccca caggcacatt aactgttgca 6420
cttttgaatg tccaaaattt atattttaga aataataaaa agaagatac ttacatgttc 6480
ccaaaacaat ggtgtggtga atgtgtgaga aaaactaact tgatagggtc taccaataca 6540
aaatgtatta cgaatgcccc tgttcatggt tttgttttaa aacgtgtaaa tgaagatctt 6600
tatatttcaa taatgatata ataatttaaa gtt 6633

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 14

<211> LENGTH: 1089

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Homo sapiens

<400> SEQUENCE: 14

```

Met Gly Thr Ser His Pro Ala Phe Leu Val Leu Gly Cys Leu Leu Thr
1           5           10          15
Gly Leu Ser Leu Ile Leu Cys Gln Leu Ser Leu Pro Ser Ile Leu Pro
20          25          30
Asn Glu Asn Glu Lys Val Val Gln Leu Asn Ser Ser Phe Ser Leu Arg
35          40          45
Cys Phe Gly Glu Ser Glu Val Ser Trp Gln Tyr Pro Met Ser Glu Glu
50          55          60
Glu Ser Ser Asp Val Glu Ile Arg Asn Glu Glu Asn Asn Ser Gly Leu
65          70          75          80
Phe Val Thr Val Leu Glu Val Ser Ser Ala Ser Ala Ala His Thr Gly
85          90          95
Leu Tyr Thr Cys Tyr Tyr Asn His Thr Gln Thr Glu Glu Asn Glu Leu
100         105        110
Glu Gly Arg His Ile Tyr Ile Tyr Val Pro Asp Pro Asp Val Ala Phe
115        120        125
Val Pro Leu Gly Met Thr Asp Tyr Leu Val Ile Val Glu Asp Asp Asp
130        135        140

```


-continued

545	550	555	560
Val Ile Glu Ser Ile Ser Pro Asp Gly His Glu Tyr Ile Tyr Val Asp	565	570	575
Pro Met Gln Leu Pro Tyr Asp Ser Arg Trp Glu Phe Pro Arg Asp Gly	580	585	590
Leu Val Leu Gly Arg Val Leu Gly Ser Gly Ala Phe Gly Lys Val Val	595	600	605
Glu Gly Thr Ala Tyr Gly Leu Ser Arg Ser Gln Pro Val Met Lys Val	610	615	620
Ala Val Lys Met Leu Lys Pro Thr Ala Arg Ser Ser Glu Lys Gln Ala	625	630	635
Leu Met Ser Glu Leu Lys Ile Met Thr His Leu Gly Pro His Leu Asn	645	650	655
Ile Val Asn Leu Leu Gly Ala Cys Thr Lys Ser Gly Pro Ile Tyr Ile	660	665	670
Ile Thr Glu Tyr Cys Phe Tyr Gly Asp Leu Val Asn Tyr Leu His Lys	675	680	685
Asn Arg Asp Ser Phe Leu Ser His His Pro Glu Lys Pro Lys Lys Glu	690	695	700
Leu Asp Ile Phe Gly Leu Asn Pro Ala Asp Glu Ser Thr Arg Ser Tyr	705	710	715
Val Ile Leu Ser Phe Glu Asn Asn Gly Asp Tyr Met Asp Met Lys Gln	725	730	735
Ala Asp Thr Thr Gln Tyr Val Pro Met Leu Glu Arg Lys Glu Val Ser	740	745	750
Lys Tyr Ser Asp Ile Gln Arg Ser Leu Tyr Asp Arg Pro Ala Ser Tyr	755	760	765
Lys Lys Lys Ser Met Leu Asp Ser Glu Val Lys Asn Leu Leu Ser Asp	770	775	780
Asp Asn Ser Glu Gly Leu Thr Leu Leu Asp Leu Leu Ser Phe Thr Tyr	785	790	795
Gln Val Ala Arg Gly Met Glu Phe Leu Ala Ser Lys Asn Cys Val His	805	810	815
Arg Asp Leu Ala Ala Arg Asn Val Leu Leu Ala Gln Gly Lys Ile Val	820	825	830
Lys Ile Cys Asp Phe Gly Leu Ala Arg Asp Ile Met His Asp Ser Asn	835	840	845
Tyr Val Ser Lys Gly Ser Thr Phe Leu Pro Val Lys Trp Met Ala Pro	850	855	860
Glu Ser Ile Phe Asp Asn Leu Tyr Thr Thr Leu Ser Asp Val Trp Ser	865	870	875
Tyr Gly Ile Leu Leu Trp Glu Ile Phe Ser Leu Gly Gly Thr Pro Tyr	885	890	895
Pro Gly Met Met Val Asp Ser Thr Phe Tyr Asn Lys Ile Lys Ser Gly	900	905	910
Tyr Arg Met Ala Lys Pro Asp His Ala Thr Ser Glu Val Tyr Glu Ile	915	920	925
Met Val Lys Cys Trp Asn Ser Glu Pro Glu Lys Arg Pro Ser Phe Tyr	930	935	940
His Leu Ser Glu Ile Val Glu Asn Leu Leu Pro Gly Gln Tyr Lys Lys	945	950	955
			960

-continued

<210> SEQ ID NO 19
<211> LENGTH: 27
<212> TYPE: RNA
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Synthetic anti-VEGF aptamer

<400> SEQUENCE: 19

cggaucagu gaaugcuau acaucg 27

<210> SEQ ID NO 20
<211> LENGTH: 32
<212> TYPE: DNA
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Synthetic anti-PDGF aptamer
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: modified_base
<222> LOCATION: (10)..(10)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: n=hexaethylene-glycol phosphoramidite
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: misc_feature
<222> LOCATION: (10)..(10)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: n is a, c, g, t or u
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: modified_base
<222> LOCATION: (23)..(23)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: n=hexaethylene-glycol phosphoramidite
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: misc_feature
<222> LOCATION: (23)..(23)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: n is a, c, g, t or u

<400> SEQUENCE: 20

caggcuacgn cgtagagcau cantgatccu gt 32

<210> SEQ ID NO 21
<211> LENGTH: 30
<212> TYPE: DNA
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Synthetic anti-PDGF aptamer

<400> SEQUENCE: 21

caggctacgc gtagagcatc atgatcctgt 30

<210> SEQ ID NO 22
<211> LENGTH: 32
<212> TYPE: DNA
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Synthetic anti-PDGF aptamer
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: misc_feature
<222> LOCATION: (10)..(10)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: n is a, c, g, t or u
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: misc_feature
<222> LOCATION: (23)..(23)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: n is a, c, g, t or u

<400> SEQUENCE: 22

caggcuacgn cgtagagcau cantgatccu gt 32

<210> SEQ ID NO 23
<211> LENGTH: 32
<212> TYPE: DNA

-continued

```

<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Synthetic anti-PDGF aptamer
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: misc_feature
<222> LOCATION: (1)..(32)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: U at positions 6, 20 and 30 is
2'-fluoro-2'-deoxyuridine
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: misc_feature
<222> LOCATION: (1)..(32)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: C at positions 8, 21, 28 and 29 is
2'-fluoro-2'-deoxycytidine
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: misc_feature
<222> LOCATION: (1)..(32)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: G at positions 9, 15, 17 and 31 is
2'-O-Methyl-2'-deoxyguanosine
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: misc_feature
<222> LOCATION: (1)..(32)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: A at position 22 is
2'-O-Methyl-2'-deoxyadenosine
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: misc_feature
<222> LOCATION: (1)..(32)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: N at positions 10 and 23 is from a hexaethylene
glycol phosphoramidite
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: misc_feature
<222> LOCATION: (32)..(32)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Nucleotide 32 is an inverted orientation T
(3'-3'-linked)

```

```

<400> SEQUENCE: 23

```

```

caggcuacgn cgtagagcau cantgatccu gt

```

32

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 24
<211> LENGTH: 118
<212> TYPE: PRT
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Synthetic anti-VEGF antibody

```

```

<400> SEQUENCE: 24

```

```

Glu Val Gln Leu Val Glu Ser Gly Gly Gly Leu Val Gln Pro Gly Gly
1           5           10           15
Ser Leu Arg Leu Ser Cys Ala Ala Ser Gly Tyr Asp Phe Thr His Tyr
20           25           30
Gly Met Asn Trp Val Arg Gln Ala Pro Gly Lys Gly Leu Glu Trp Val
35           40           45
Gly Trp Ile Asn Thr Tyr Thr Gly Glu Pro Thr Tyr Ala Ala Asp Phe
50           55           60
Lys Arg Arg Phe Thr Phe Ser Leu Asp Thr Ser Lys Ser Thr Ala Tyr
65           70           75           80
Leu Gln Met Asn Ser Leu Arg Ala Glu Asp Thr Ala Val Tyr Tyr Cys
85           90           95
Ala Lys Tyr Pro Tyr Tyr Tyr Gly Thr Ser His Trp Tyr Phe Asp Val
100          105          110
Trp Gly Gln Gly Thr Leu
115

```

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 25
<211> LENGTH: 110
<212> TYPE: PRT

```

-continued

```

<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Synthetic anti-VEGF antibody

<400> SEQUENCE: 25
Asp Ile Gln Leu Thr Gln Ser Pro Ser Ser Leu Ser Ala Ser Val Gly
1           5           10          15
Asp Arg Val Thr Ile Thr Cys Ser Ala Ser Gln Asp Ile Ser Asn Tyr
20          25          30
Leu Asn Trp Tyr Gln Gln Lys Pro Gly Lys Ala Pro Lys Val Leu Ile
35          40          45
Tyr Phe Thr Ser Ser Leu His Ser Gly Val Pro Ser Arg Phe Ser Gly
50          55          60
Ser Gly Ser Gly Thr Asp Phe Thr Leu Thr Ile Ser Ser Leu Gln Pro
65          70          75          80
Glu Asp Phe Ala Thr Tyr Tyr Cys Gln Gln Tyr Ser Thr Val Pro Trp
85          90          95
Thr Phe Gly Gln Gly Thr Lys Val Glu Ile Lys Arg Thr Val
100         105         110

```

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 26
<211> LENGTH: 118
<212> TYPE: PRT
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Synthetic anti-VEGF antibody

<400> SEQUENCE: 26
Glu Val Gln Leu Val Glu Ser Gly Gly Gly Leu Val Gln Pro Gly Gly
1           5           10          15
Ser Leu Arg Leu Ser Cys Ala Ala Ser Gly Tyr Thr Phe Thr Asn Tyr
20          25          30
Gly Met Asn Trp Val Arg Gln Ala Pro Gly Lys Gly Leu Glu Trp Val
35          40          45
Gly Trp Ile Asn Thr Tyr Thr Gly Glu Pro Thr Tyr Ala Ala Asp Phe
50          55          60
Lys Arg Arg Phe Thr Phe Ser Leu Asp Thr Ser Lys Ser Thr Ala Tyr
65          70          75          80
Leu Gln Met Asn Ser Leu Arg Ala Glu Asp Thr Ala Val Tyr Tyr Cys
85          90          95
Ala Lys Tyr Pro His Tyr Tyr Gly Ser Ser His Trp Tyr Phe Asp Val
100         105         110
Trp Gly Gln Gly Thr Leu
115

```

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 27
<211> LENGTH: 110
<212> TYPE: PRT
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Synthetic anti-VEGF antibody

<400> SEQUENCE: 27
Asp Ile Gln Met Thr Gln Ser Pro Ser Ser Leu Ser Ala Ser Val Gly
1           5           10          15
Asp Arg Val Thr Ile Thr Cys Ser Ala Ser Gln Asp Ile Ser Asn Tyr
20          25          30

```

-continued

Leu Asn Trp Tyr Gln Gln Lys Pro Gly Lys Ala Pro Lys Val Leu Ile
 35 40 45

Tyr Phe Thr Ser Ser Leu His Ser Gly Val Pro Ser Arg Phe Ser Gly
 50 55 60

Ser Gly Ser Gly Thr Asp Phe Thr Leu Thr Ile Ser Ser Leu Gln Pro
 65 70 75 80

Glu Asp Phe Ala Thr Tyr Tyr Cys Gln Gln Tyr Ser Thr Val Pro Trp
 85 90 95

Thr Phe Gly Gln Gly Thr Lys Val Glu Ile Lys Arg Thr Val
 100 105 110

<210> SEQ ID NO 28
 <211> LENGTH: 123
 <212> TYPE: PRT
 <213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence
 <220> FEATURE:
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: Synthetic anti-VEGF antibody
 <220> FEATURE:
 <221> NAME/KEY: misc_feature
 <222> LOCATION: (28)..(28)
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa is T or D
 <220> FEATURE:
 <221> NAME/KEY: misc_feature
 <222> LOCATION: (31)..(31)
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa is N or H
 <220> FEATURE:
 <221> NAME/KEY: misc_feature
 <222> LOCATION: (101)..(101)
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa is Y or H
 <220> FEATURE:
 <221> NAME/KEY: misc_feature
 <222> LOCATION: (105)..(105)
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa is S or T

<400> SEQUENCE: 28

Glu Val Gln Leu Val Glu Ser Gly Gly Gly Leu Val Gln Pro Gly Gly
 1 5 10 15

Ser Leu Arg Leu Ser Cys Ala Ala Ser Gly Tyr Xaa Phe Thr Xaa Tyr
 20 25 30

Gly Met Asn Trp Val Arg Gln Ala Pro Gly Lys Gly Leu Glu Trp Val
 35 40 45

Gly Trp Ile Asn Thr Tyr Thr Gly Glu Pro Thr Tyr Ala Ala Asp Phe
 50 55 60

Lys Arg Arg Phe Thr Phe Ser Leu Asp Thr Ser Lys Ser Thr Ala Tyr
 65 70 75 80

Leu Gln Met Asn Ser Leu Arg Ala Glu Asp Thr Ala Val Tyr Tyr Cys
 85 90 95

Ala Lys Tyr Pro Xaa Tyr Tyr Gly Xaa Ser His Trp Tyr Phe Asp Val
 100 105 110

Trp Gly Gln Gly Thr Leu Val Thr Val Ser Ser
 115 120

<210> SEQ ID NO 29
 <211> LENGTH: 11
 <212> TYPE: PRT
 <213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence
 <220> FEATURE:
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: Synthetic anti-VEGF antibody
 <400> SEQUENCE: 29

-continued

Ser Ala Ser Gln Asp Ile Ser Asn Tyr Leu Asn
1 5 10

<210> SEQ ID NO 30
<211> LENGTH: 7
<212> TYPE: PRT
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Synthetic anti-VEGF antibody

<400> SEQUENCE: 30

Phe Thr Ser Ser Leu His Ser
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 31
<211> LENGTH: 9
<212> TYPE: PRT
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Synthetic anti-VEGF antibody

<400> SEQUENCE: 31

Gln Gln Tyr Ser Thr Val Pro Trp Thr
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 32
<211> LENGTH: 108
<212> TYPE: PRT
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Synthetic anti-VEGF antibody
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: misc_feature
<222> LOCATION: (4)..(4)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa is M or L

<400> SEQUENCE: 32

Asp Ile Gln Xaa Thr Gln Ser Pro Ser Ser Leu Ser Ala Ser Val Gly
1 5 10 15

Asp Arg Val Thr Ile Thr Cys Ser Ala Ser Gln Asp Ile Ser Asn Tyr
20 25 30

Leu Asn Trp Tyr Gln Gln Lys Pro Gly Lys Ala Pro Lys Val Leu Ile
35 40 45

Tyr Phe Thr Ser Ser Leu His Ser Gly Val Pro Ser Arg Phe Ser Gly
50 55 60

Ser Gly Ser Gly Thr Asp Phe Thr Leu Thr Ile Ser Ser Leu Gln Pro
65 70 75 80

Glu Asp Phe Ala Thr Tyr Tyr Cys Gln Gln Tyr Ser Thr Val Pro Trp
85 90 95

Thr Phe Gly Gln Gly Thr Lys Val Glu Ile Lys Arg
100 105

<210> SEQ ID NO 33
<211> LENGTH: 10
<212> TYPE: PRT
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Synthetic anti-VEGF antibody

<400> SEQUENCE: 33

Gly Tyr Asp Phe Thr His Tyr Gly Met Asn
1 5 10

-continued

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 34
<211> LENGTH: 14
<212> TYPE: PRT
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Synthetic anti-VEGF antibody

<400> SEQUENCE: 34
Tyr Pro Tyr Tyr Tyr Gly Thr Ser His Trp Tyr Phe Asp Val
1           5           10

```

1. A method for ameliorating wet type age-related macular degeneration, comprising administering to a mammal in need thereof:
 - (a) a PDGF antagonist, wherein the PDGF antagonist is ST157 or a pharmaceutically acceptable salt thereof; and
 - (b) a VEGF antagonist, wherein the VEGF antagonist is a humanized anti-VEGF antibody or binding fragment thereof that binds to VEGF-A,
 wherein the PDGF antagonist and the VEGF antagonist are administered simultaneously or within 90 days of each other, and wherein the PDGF antagonist and the VEGF antagonist are administered in an amount effective to ameliorate the wet type age-related macular degeneration.
2. The method of claim 1, wherein the PDGF antagonist and the VEGF antagonist are administered within 10 days of each other.
3. The method of claim 1, wherein the PDGF antagonist and the VEGF antagonist are administered within 5 days of each other.
4. The method of claim 1, wherein the PDGF antagonist and the VEGF antagonist are administered within 24 hours of each other.
5. The method of claim 1, wherein the PDGF antagonist and the VEGF antagonist are administered simultaneously.
6. The method of claim 1, wherein the PDGF antagonist and VEGF antagonist are administered separately in individual dosage amounts.
7. The method of claim 1, wherein the PDGF antagonist and VEGF antagonist are administered together in the same composition.
8. The method of claim 1, wherein the mammal is a human.
9. The method of claim 1, wherein the VEGF antagonist is a humanized anti-VEGF antibody having a heavy chain vari-

- able domain comprising the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO: 26 and a light chain variable domain comprising the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO: 27, or an anti-VEGF antibody binding fragment having a light chain variable domain comprising the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO: 25 and a heavy chain variable domain comprising the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO: 24.
10. The method of claim 9, wherein the VEGF antagonist is a humanized anti-VEGF antibody binding fragment having a heavy chain variable domain comprising the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO: 24 and a light chain variable domain comprising the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO: 25.
11. The method of claim 9, wherein the VEGF antagonist is a humanized anti-VEGF antibody having a heavy chain variable domain comprising the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO: 26 and a light chain variable domain comprising the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO: 27.
12. The method of claim 1, wherein the dosage of the PDGF antagonist or the VEGF antagonist is about 0.1 mg to about 250 mg per day.
13. The method of claim 12, wherein the dosage of the PDGF antagonist or the VEGF antagonist is about 1 mg to about 20 mg per day.
14. The method of claim 13, wherein the dosage of the PDGF antagonist or the VEGF antagonist is about 3 mg to about 5 mg per day.
15. The method of claim 12, wherein the dosage of the VEGF antagonist is about 0.15 mg to about 3.0 mg per day.
16. The method of claim 15, wherein the dosage of the VEGF antagonist is about 0.3 mg to about 3.0 mg per day.
17. The method of claim 16, wherein the dosage of the VEGF antagonist is about 0.1 mg to 1.0 mg per day.

* * * * *